

BS491

Y121



BS 491 .H35 INDEX c.1  
Hastings, James, 1852-1922.  
Index to the Great texts of  
the Bible





# INDEX

TO

# THE GREAT TEXTS OF THE BIBLE

EDITED BY THE REV.

JAMES HASTINGS, D.D.

EDITOR OF "THE EXPOSITORY TIMES" "THE DICTIONARY OF THE BIBLE"

"THE DICTIONARY OF CHRIST AND THE GOSPELS"

"THE DICTIONARY OF THE APOSTOLIC CHURCH" AND

"THE ENCYCLOPÆDIA OF RELIGION AND ETHICS"

NEW YORK

CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS

EDINBURGH: T. & T. CLARK

1919





## PUBLISHER'S ANNOUNCEMENT

This Index to The Great Texts of the Bible has been prepared in response to a wide-spread demand. Each volume of the set contains its own index of biblical texts. This volume furnishes an index of subjects in the twenty volumes. The Roman numerals refer to the volume and the Arabic numerals to the page, *i. e.*, Ability, Natural, vi, 14, means Volume VI, page 14. The volumes are referred to by numbers as follows:

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Genesis to Numbers . . . . .           | i     |
| Deuteronomy to Esther . . . . .        | ii    |
| Job-Psalms, I-XXIII . . . . .          | iii   |
| Psalms, XXIV-CXIX . . . . .            | iv    |
| Psalms, CXIX-Song of Solomon . . . . . | v     |
| Isaiah . . . . .                       | vi    |
| Jeremiah to Malachi . . . . .          | vii   |
| St. Matthew . . . . .                  | viii  |
| St. Mark . . . . .                     | ix    |
| St. Luke . . . . .                     | x     |
| St. John, I-XII . . . . .              | xi    |
| St. John, XIII-XXI . . . . .           | xii   |
| Acts—Romans, I-VIII . . . . .          | xiii  |
| Romans, IX-XVI . . . . .               | xiv   |
| I Corinthians . . . . .                | xv    |
| II Corinthians and Galatians . . . . . | xvi   |
| Ephesians to Colossians . . . . .      | xvii  |
| Thessalonians to Hebrews . . . . .     | xviii |
| James—St. Jude . . . . .               | xix   |
| Revelation . . . . .                   | xx    |





# INDEX TO THE GREAT TEXTS OF THE BIBLE

- Abba, Father—**  
 Christ's Invocation, ix. 412.  
 Our Cry, xiii. 470, 481, 482, 487.
- Abel, Murder, i. 131.**
- Abiding in Christ, xii. 152, 196\* ; xvii. 237\* ; xx. 99, 231.**
- Ability, Natural, vi. 14.**
- Abomination, xx. 335.**
- Above—**  
 Seeing from, v. 160 ; vi. 194 ; xvii. 492, 515 ; xx. 363.  
 the World, vi. 254.
- Abraham—**  
 Election of, i. 100.  
 Faith, i. 189, 192 ; xiii. 339.  
 Intercession, xix. 21.  
 Trial, i. 183.
- Absalom, ii. 350 ff.\***
- Absence, xii. 204, 205.**
- Absolution, iv. 74 ; viii. 313.**  
 Jewish Rite, i. 360.
- Abuse, xv. 225, 227.**
- Access to God—**  
 by Christ, viii. 215 ; xiii. 295, 296, 297 ; xviii. 343, 344, 344\*, 345\*, 367, 391 ; xx. 14, 390.  
 by Faith, xiii. 297.
- Accident, v. 289.**
- Accountability, xiv. 417, 429\* ; xv. 158.**
- Accuser, Satan as, iii. 4 ; vii. 417.**
- Achan, Sin of, vii. 295-8.**
- Achor, vii. 294, 304\*.**
- Acknowledging God, v. 215.**
- Action—**  
 More than Feeling, x. 213.  
 Test of, xv. 309.
- Activity, v. 379 ; vi. 248 ; ix. 385 ; xi. 236 ; xx. 250, 347.**
- Acts. [See Deeds.]**
- Adaptability, xv. 237.**
- Addition, xix. 154.**
- Administrator, Ideal, vi. 229.**
- Admiration, ix. 187, 190, 191, 192.**
- Adoption, iv. 80 ; xiii. 464 ; xiv. 42, 43 ; xvi. 377.**  
 Spirit of, xiii. 464.
- Adoration, ix. 187, 189, 193 ; xi. 29, 223.**
- Advance, iv. 451.**
- Advent of Christ—**  
 First, i. 252, 253\*, 254. [See Christ, Birth, Incarnation.]  
 Second, iii. 358\* ; viii. 163 ; xii. 100\* ; xiv. 383 ; xv. 334, 339\* ; xvi. 43\* ; xvii. 386 ; xviii. 60, 246\* ; xx. 19, 374\*, 416\*.
- Advents of Christ, Many, vi. 225 ; xii. 99.**
- Adversity, xvii. 221, 222.**
- Advocate, Christ, xix. 249, 255, 257\*, 266\*.**
- Affection, i. 159\*.**  
 Expulsive power, xiii. 149.  
 Idolatry of, xix. 414, 415, 415\*, 416.  
 Not to be repressed, xix. 416.
- Affections—**  
 Cultivating the, v. 315.  
 Quickened by the Spirit, xiii. 448.
- Affinity to Christ, vi. 295.**
- Affliction, xvi. 16, 106.**  
 Duration, xvi. 109.  
 Fire of, vii. 510.

## 6 THE GREAT TEXTS OF THE BIBLE

### Affliction—

Purpose, iii. 143; xvi. 111, 113\*, 115\*.

Agape, xiii. 56.

Age, Old, ii. 55\*, 132\*; iv. 183, 302\*, 364; v. 429; xiv. 56; xv. 408; xvi. 10; xviii. 239, 240\*; xx. 374.

### Agent—

Christ as God's, viii. 10.

Agnosticism, iii. 51, 58; v. 232; xiii. 157, 160.

Agony of Christ, vi. 82, 297; ix. 411, 424\*; xi. 223.

Agrippa, xiii. 211.

Aim, vi. 209\*; viii. 168, 169, 171, 173, 173\*; xv. 257; xvii. 490, 491.

Christ as, xvii. 366, 369, 490.

Devotion to, xii. 293; xiii. 64; xvii. 371.

Frustrated, vi. 249; xix. 118, 149.

Alabaster box, ix. 371, 378\*.

Alertness, xiv. 280.

Aliens, xvii. 54.

Alive to God, xiii. 332, 337, 338, 372.

All, vi. 326, 345, 346; vii. 211\*.

"All Acceptation," xviii. 84.

"All hail," ix. 500.

Alone, i. 309, 310\*. [See Loneliness.]

Alpha and Omega, xx. 363.

Christ as, xx. 365, 366, 367, 371, 376\*, 377.

Symbol, xx. 368.

Alphabet, God's, xx. 364.

Altar of Burnt Offering, i. 334, 339.

of the Heart, i. 339.

Altar Fire, i. 335.

Altruism, vi. 475; xii. 297, 450; xv. 444; xix. 334.

Ambassadors of Christ, ix. 357\*; xvi. 205.

Ambition, ii. 417; iv. 342; xiii. 64, 191, 218.

Amen, xvi. 30, 44; xx. 27.

Amiability, xvii. 242.

Amos, vii. 321.

Message, vii. 323, 324, 328, 332.

Amusement, vi. 359.

Anathema from Christ, xiv. 169.

Andrew the Apostle, i. 146, 146\*; xi. 99-118.

Angareion (forced service), ix. 462, 475.

Angel, ii. 483, 484\*, 487; iv. 11; xx. 157.

### Angel—

of God's Face, vi. 496, 501.

of Growth, xvi. 398\*.

of Hope, vii. 301.

of the Lord, i. 265; vi. 496.

of Mercy, i. 19.

of the Presence, vi. 495 ff.

### Angels—

Creation of, i. 94.

Fall of, i. 94.

of God, i. 178, 227\*.

Ministry, viii. 145; ix. 61; xvii. 383.

No Redemption of, i. 95.

Office, i. 266; xvii. 461.

Presence, vi. 469\*.

Revelation to, xviii. 111.

Song of, x. 39\*, 43.

Anger, xvi. 244; xx. 210.

Anguish for Sin, vi. 269\*.

### Animals—

Fellowship of, vi. 4.

Knowledge of, vi. 3, 4.

Love of, xiv. 34.

Suffering, xiv. 33, 33\*, 34.

Sympathy of, ix. 59.

Wild, vi. 139; ix. 53.

Anointing, iii. 480.

of Christ, 378\*.

His Feet, x. 181, 182\*, 184\*, 185\*.

with the Holy Spirit, vi. 457.

### Answers—

of the Church to the World, vi. 165.

of Grace, vi. 47.

of Nature, vi. 45.

of the Watchmen, vi. 160.

Anxiety, xii. 448; xvii. 424; xix. 135, 136\*, 139\*.

Antidote to, iii. 399; vi. 44, 45; xvii. 423; xviii. 323; xix. 144, 209.

Cause, xvii. 428.

Folly, xvii. 426, 427\*.

Prevalence, xvii. 425.

Apostle, x. 172, 176.

Selection, x. 171.

Teaching, xiii. 49.

Witnesses for Christ, xiii. 16.

Apostolic Commission, viii. 443; ix. 479.

Scope, ix. 487.

Words, ix. 489.

Appearance, ii. 255\*; xiii. 201; xv. 168.

- Appearances after Resurrection, x. 471; xii. 331, 341.
- Applause, iii. 310.
- Appreciation, ii. 127.
- Sceptics, iv. 431 f.
- Apprehending Christ, xvii. 168, 173, 175.
- Approbation, Danger of, xv. 151.
- Appropriating Faith, iii. 389; vii. 210; xv. 185; xix. 57.
- Arbitration, vi. 33 f.
- Architecture, xix. 157. [See Building.]
- Spiritual, xvii. 69.
- Areopagus, St. Paul in, xiii. 155.
- Argument, vii. 486; xv. 11.
- "Arise," vi. 434.
- Armour of Light, xiv. 395.
- Arraignment, the Great, vi. 3.
- Art—
- Consecrated, vi. 109.
- and Morals, v. 261; xvi. 434; xvii. 43; xviii. 51.
- and Religion, i. 32.
- Ascension, ix. 497; xii. 206\*; xviii. 117, 118.
- Practical Bearing, ix. 507.
- Sequence of the Incarnation and Resurrection, ix. 503.
- Ascent, Moral, ix. 63\*; xiv. 394\*; xvi. 399\*; xvii. 480, 493\*, 515\*; xix. 283.
- Asceticism, vi. 358; viii. 56, 57; ix. 470; xii. 277; xvi. 151.
- Ashes (type of sin), i. 342.
- Asking, xii. 245.
- All things given for, ix. 279; xii. 252.
- Nothing, xii. 246.
- Asleep in Jesus, xviii. 3.
- Aspiration, i. 341; ii. 129\*; iv. 144, 144\*; ix. 276\*; x. 112; xi. 282\*, 328, 329; xiii. 217\*, 489, 489\*; xiv. 65\*, 268; xvi. 399\*; xvii. 108\*, 210, 310\*, 364, 468, 475, 480, 480\*, 491, 492, 493, 493\*, 495, 515\*; xviii. 236; xix. 309\*.
- Assurance, x. 202\*; xiii. 363, 451, 481, 487, 488; xiv. 164, 165; xviii. 187, 243, 244; xix. 245\*, 275, 276\*.
- of Faith, xviii. 401.
- Assyria—
- Oppression by, vi. 158.
- Astray, vi. 326 ff.
- Atheism, iii. 7; iv. 86; v. 119.
- Athens, St. Paul at, xiii. 153.
- Athletics, xviii. 125, 126.
- Atmosphere, Moral, iii. 178; vii. 317; xii. 358; xiii. 222; xiv. 228; xvii. 308, 410, 418, 495; xix. 319. [See Influence.]
- Atonement—
- Act of Justice, vi. 316, 342.
- Act of Love, vi. 317; ix. 488; xi. 208; xiii. 303.
- Act of Obedience, xviii. 384.
- Continuous, xviii. 296, 297.
- Day of, i. 353; vi. 341.
- Doctrine of, ii. 98, 358; viii. 431; xi. 49, 89, 91, 93, 94, 95; xiii. 376; xiv. 409; xvi. 350; xix. 87; xx. 166, 370, 371.
- Efficacy, vi. 320; xx. 370.
- Not Punishment of Innocent, xi. 93, 94.
- Vicarious, vi. 304, 311; ix. 472, 473; xvii. 328, 471\*; xix. 86, 88, 105, 121.
- Attachment, ii. 221.
- Attainment, xiv. 394\*.
- In Order to Progress, xi. 137, 404\*; xiii. 217\*.
- Author of Faith, xviii. 472.
- Authority of Christ, viii. 439; xi. 18, 20\*; xvii. 524; xx. 231.
- Avarice, x. 212, 262 f.; xiv. 258, 259\*; xviii. 141, 142, 145.
- Cause of Moral Degeneracy, xviii. 150, 151.
- Cause of Sin, xviii. 142.
- Deliverance from, xviii. 153.
- Sorrow of, xviii. 151.
- Awaking, xx. 300\*.
- Death as, iii. 292, 295\*.
- Awe, iii. 189; iv. 432; xix. 360.
- Azazel, i. 356.
- Back, Looking, i. 297.
- Backsliding, ii. 203.
- Balaam, i. 411-414.
- Character, i. 417.
- Death, i. 425.
- Motives, i. 420.
- N.T. references, i. 417, 425.
- Parable, i. 413.
- Prayer, i. 414.
- Balak, i. 411.

## 8 THE GREAT TEXTS OF THE BIBLE

### Baptism—

- Christ's, x. 145.
- Circumstances of, x. 149.
- as Consecration for work, x. 157.
- Meaning of, x. 149.
- Christian Sacrament, viii. 445; ix. 482; xi. 154, 155; xvii. 485.
- Symbol of death to sin, xiii. 327, 342.
- of Fire, viii. 37, 39, 43.
- with the Holy Ghost, viii. 37, 39, 43.
- of John, viii. 35; x. 148; xi. 153.
- Baptismal Confession, xiv. 196.
- Baptist. [See John the Baptist.]
- Barriers—
- against Christ, xii. 331.
- Beast, Mark of the, i. 52.
- Beasts, wild, vi. 139; ix. 53.
- Symbols of savage passions, vi. 140; ix. 60.
- Beatitudes, viii. 67, 68.
- Beautiful, Christ's taste for the, xiii. 396.
- Beauty, iv. 261; viii. 96; xi. 62\*, 321\*.
- of Character, iv. 261; viii. 337, 356; xix. 214.
- of Clouds, v. 364.
- of Commonplace, vi. 194.
- Definition of, vi. 195.
- of Holiness, i. 325; vi. 197; xvi. 485; xvii. 45; xix. 74.
- of Humanity, vi. 196.
- of Nature, iv. 262; v. 364; vi. 195; xi. 373; xiii. 175, 396.
- Outward, vi. 196.
- Reflected, i. 326.
- Sense of, v. 363.
- and Strength, iv. 257.
- Unconscious, i. 327.
- Bed, ii. 77; iii. 194.
- Bees, i. 49\*.
- Beginning, i. 4, 12; xi. 8, 9, 129.
- of Evil, iv. 421; xiii. 350; xviii. 294.
- a Small, v. 102; x. 366, 367; xvi. 443.
- of Wisdom, v. 197, 201.
- Beholding Christ's glory, xvi. 84.
- Belief, ix. 86, 215, 219, 223, 482; xi. 28, 212, 468; xii. 382, 407; xiii. 134, 148, 362; xiv. 190, 379\*; xvii. 29; xviii. 149, 191.

### Belief—

- Happiness of, vii. 344.
- and Life, xi. 312, 317, 319, 320\*, 362; xv. 491\*.
- Power of Realization, xviii. 414.
- and Reason, xi. 151.
- and Righteousness, xiv. 194.
- Saving, xii. 229.
- Unconscious, ix. 484.
- Varieties of, x. 206; xv. 417\*.
- Believing, i. 404; ix. 279; xi. 142, 212, 479, 480; xix. 277.
- on Christ, xi. 144; xiii. 144, 146, 147, 251; xiv. 192; xviii. 116; xix. 56.
- Heart, xviii. 149, 150\*.
- without Seeing, xii. 373, 392\*.
- Benediction, Apostolic, xvi. 309.
- Beneficence, v. 393, 397.
- Benefits, appreciation of, iv. 388.
- of God, iv. 290, 386, 387, 388.
- Bereavement, ii. 130\*; iv. 41, 42; ix. 59\*, 270\*; xviii. 4; xix. 342; xx. 216.
- Beset by God, v. 149.
- Besetting sin, ix. 440; xviii. 466.
- Best, doing one's, vi. 273; ix. 381, 384, 384\*; xi. 109; xiv. 421; xix. 221.
- Bethel, i. 220.
- Jacob's Vision at, i. 219.
- Bethesda, xii. 123\*.
- Bethlehem, i. 254; x. 27.
- Better Part, x. 227.
- Bible, iii. 417.
- a Book, v. 22.
- as Casket, v. 20.
- Diversity in, xviii. 279.
- an Education, v. 322.
- Function of, v. 4.
- Glory of, vii. 247.
- God in the, iii. 372; ix. 226.
- Human agency in, xviii. 277.
- Influence of, xviii. 209.
- Inspiration of, v. 8; xviii. 207.
- as Lamp, v. 3.
- as Literature, v. 15; xviii. 225.
- Love of, v. 30; xviii. 219, 220.
- Means of grace, xviii. 215.
- Message of, v. 13.
- Power of, xii. 305; xviii. 225.
- Preciousness of, v. 15.
- Profitable, xviii. 221.
- Promises of, i. 377.

## Bible—

Reading of, v. 25 ; vi. 152.  
 Right use of, v. 8 ; xviii. 205.  
 Silence of, xix. 285.  
 Study of, i. 3, 346 ; iv. 424 ; xviii. 213.

Uniqueness of, v. 11 ; vii. 372.  
 Unity of, xviii. 277.

Binding and loosing, viii. 304, 305, 310, 312, 313.

Bird's-eye view, vi. 254.

Bird Life, v. 176.

Birds, liberated, vi. 456.

Birth, New, vii. 71, 226 ; xi. 149, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162, 170, 171 ; xiii. 3 ; xvi. 174 ; xix. 37, 38, 39, 40.

by Water and Spirit, xi. 154.

Birthday, spiritual, ii. 6.

Birthright—

Esau's barter of, i. 203.

Blasphemy, ix. 120 f.

Blessed, the, iii. 171 ; xix. 34.

Privileges of, xx. 381.

Blessedness, viii. 69 ; xii. 383.

Blessing, iii. 481.

a Preparation for Service, x. 192.

Blessings, iii. 32\*, 486\*, 499\* ; iv. 386.

Indifference to, viii. 132.

Memory of, iv. 46.

Social, iii. 485.

Spiritual, iii. 486.

Blindness, spiritual, iv. 437-439 ; v. 26 ; vi. 456 ; ix. 131 ; x. 402, 403, 473\* ; xv. 47 ; xvii. 231 ; xix. 292.

Blood, xviii. 382.

of Christ, v. 44 ; vi. 338 ; vii. 459, 460 ; xviii. 372, 380.

Cleansing, xix. 217, 218, 226, 227, 228 ; xx. 180, 199, 202, 384, 385.

of the Covenant, viii. 421, 425.

Sacrificial, xix. 226.

Blot, iv. 126.

Boaz, ii. 242-245.

Body, vi. 293 ; xiii. 426, 428\* ; xvi. 374 ; xviii. 52.

Beauty of, x. 90 ; xv. 194 ; xvii. 391.

Care of, v. 315 ; xiv. 91 ; xv. 198, 204.

of Christ (i.e. Church), vii. 471 ; xvi. 97 ; xvii. 8.

## Body—

Christian view of, xvii. 391.

Consecration of, xiv. 203, 212.

Contempt for, xiv. 213 ff.

Discipline of, xv. 204 ; xviii. 124, 234.

Exercise of, xviii. 124.

God glorified in, xv. 202.

Honoured by Incarnation, xiv. 216.

[See Humanity exalted in Christ.]

Infirmity of, xvii. 392.

Influenced by mind, xiii. 339 ; xiv. 239.

Instrument of mind, xv. 195.

Needs of, xvii. 392.

Resurrection of, xiii. 421, 427 ; xv. 198, 465, 467, 479 ; xvii. 390, 393, 396, 397.

Sanctification of, xviii. 55.

Service of, xv. 193.

and Soul, ii. 535 ; iii. 63\* ; ix. 63\* ; x. 335 ; xiii. 429, 430 ; xv. 196, 197, 197\*, 199, 467.

and Spirit, vi. 85 ; xv. 203 ; xvii. 392.

Reverence for, xvii. 455, 456.

Spiritual, xv. 467, 468, 480 ; xvii. 353.

Temple of God, vi. 85 ; xi. 32 ; xv. 193, 199, 201\*, 203, 206\* ; xvii. 455.

Use of, vi. 11.

Worship of, xiv. 212.

Boldness, xviii. 338, 344\*.

Bondage, spiritual, xi. 371 ; xiii. 75, 459 ; xiv. 43 ; xx. 9.

Unconscious, xi. 374, 376\*.

## Book—

of Life, vii. 492 ; xx. 281, 285, 338, 339, 340.

of Remembrance, vii. 491.

Sealed, xx. 164.

Books, ix. 180.

Born again. [See New Birth.]

Bound, vi. 451.

Boundary, xvi. 185.

Branch—

prophecy of, vii. 98.

Branches—

Vine, xii. 185.

Brand—

Plucked out of the fire, vii. 413, 424.

Branding, xvi. 481, 482.

Brazen Serpent, i. 396.



## Bread—

- Daily, viii. 145.
- God's gift, vi. 362.
- of the Gospels, x. 398.
- of Heaven, viii. 56.
- of Kindness, v. 395.
- of Life, vi. 248\*; viii. 60; xiv. 60\*; xx. 99, 100\*, 102\*.
- Symbol of material life, viii. 52.
- on the Waters, v. 391.
- Breaking of bread, xiii. 56.
- Breath of life, xix. 319.
- Bride. [See Church, Bride of Christ.]
- Bridegroom. [See Christ, Bridegroom.]
- Broadminded, xvii. 180.
- Broad road, x. 277.
- Broken Cisterns, vii. 9.
- Broken-hearted, v. 185, 189; vi. 449, 454.
- Brooding, i. 33.
- Brook in the way, iv. 369.
- Brother, vi. 500.
- Brother's keeper, i. 131.
- Brotherhood, ii. 306\*; vii. 405; viii. 136, 213, 214, 408; ix. 301\*, 327, 328; x. 193, 207; xvii. 105; xix. 184, 313.
- Brotherly love, i. 143, 144, 145\*; xii. 29, 33, 34, 35; xv. 421; xix. 183, 317.
- Bruised Reed, vi. 261, 262, 265.
- Building, ii. 382, 391, 394\*, 396, 401\*, 402\*; viii. 293, 294; xv. 91, 102, 316, 317\*; xvii. 69, 82\*; xix. 157.
- Buoyancy, vi. 253.
- Burden, viii. 189, 261; xiii. 474, 474\*; xvi. 413.
- Burden-bearer, the Great, i. 317.
- Burden-bearing, xvi. 413; xix. 147\*.
- Burdens—
  - Bearing one another's, xvi. 419, 424, 425, 425\*, 426.
  - Bearing one's own, xvi. 414, 416\*, 425.
- Individual, xvi. 414.
- Inevitable, iv. 182, 192\*.
- of Sin, xvi. 417.
- Strength for, xvi. 418, 418\*, 422.
- Burning bush, i. 261, 266, 267, 269, 269\*; ii. 35; viii. 451.
- Significance of, to Moses, i. 273; ii. 37.
- Symbolism of, i. 267.

Burning Coal, vi. 112, 113.

## Burnt Offering—

- Altar of, i. 334, 339.
- Business, xiv. 249, 276.
- Debt to society, xiv. 252.
- Detachment in, xv. 224.
- Discipline of, xiv. 252.
- Faithfulness in, xiv. 252.
- Integrity, xiv. 256, 258, 260.
- Man's true, xvii. 257.
- Temptations, xiv. 270.
- Buying without Money, vi. 351, 364; xvii. 322.
- Cain, i. 131; iv. 43\*.
- Answer, i. 134.
- Spirit, i. 136.
- Call—
  - of Christ, ii. 257; viii. 258, 266\*; ix. 165; xi. 333; xv. 13\*.
  - of God, ii. 178\*, 252, 259\*, 271\*; iv. 170 f.; vi. 69, 119; xiii. 19; xiv. 269; xvi. 337, 338.
  - Acceptance, vi. 122.
  - Manner, ii. 257; vi. 119.
  - Purpose, ii. 266.
  - Qualification for, vi. 124.
  - Resisting, vi. 121; vii. 27.
  - Response to, vi. 122; xiii. 19.
  - Responsibility, ii. 268.
  - Unfitness for, vi. 123.
- of Isaiah, vi. 67.
- of Jeremiah, vii. 27.
- of Samuel, ii. 251.
- Called, ii. 252; xv. 11.
- Calling, vi. 85; xiv. 269.
- Calmness, vii. 159\*; xviii. 469\*.
- Calumny, xiv. 311.
- Calvary, vii. 176; ix. 467.
- Candles, v. 305, 306.
- "Candles of the Lord," v. 305.
- Candour, ix. 251.
- Canticles, v. 445, 447.
- Captain, viii. 332; xviii. 312, 313, 472.
- Captives, vi. 450.
- Released, vi. 455 f.
- Captivity to Christ, xvi. 52.
- Care, viii. 175; xv. 136; xvii. 429; xix. 135, 136\*, 139\*, 148\*, 209. [See Anxiety.]
- Divine, xix. 135, 139.
- Praiseworthy, xix. 148.
- Cares, x. 19; xii. 444; xiii. 507\*; xv. 135; xvii. 426\*.

## Cares—

- Little, xix. 148.
- Praiseworthy, xix. 137.
- Career, Choice of, xv. 216.
- Careful, Meaning of Word, xvii. 425.
- Careless Living, i. 79 f.
- Carnal Mind, xiii. 387.
- Carpenter, Christ as, iv. 330; vi. 98; ix. 149 ff.; xii. 362\*.
- Casting Lots, v. 281, 282.
- Categorical Imperative, iii. 332.
- Cause, ix. 283.
- Centre of Life, xvi. 157.
- Certainty, xiv. 101, 102; xvi. 45; xviii. 188.
- Chains, Broken, vii. 71.
- Chance, v. 284, 290, 291; ix. 460.
- Change, ii. 76\*; viii. 195; ix. 184; xv. 229, 230, 232, 233\*; xvi. 190, 192, 193, 193\*, 194; xviii. 480.
- Changed—
  - Man, i. 241; xi. 168, 169. [See Conversion.]
  - Name, i. 241.
- Chaos, Primeval, i. 28.
- Character, i. 56; vi. 248; viii. 396; ix. 325; x. 264, 265\*, 363; xiii. 299; xvii. 501; xix. 153.
- Beauty, iv. 261; viii. 337, 356; xix. 214.
- Christian, iv. 359; x. 223; xiii. 227; xvi. 173, 407; xvii. 221, 473, 495.
- and Conduct, xiv. 423.
- and Destiny, vii. 52; xv. 171; xx. 270, 281, 282, 283.
- Development of, xv. 227; xvii. 299.
- End of Existence, vii. 52.
- Environment and, xii. 275.
- Evolution, xix. 211.
- God's, vi. 44; xi. 256.
- Importance, xi. 356; xiii. 409; xiv. 437; xv. 5, 353 ff.; xvi. 393.
- Independent of Circumstance, xi. 278.
- Influence, xix. 214.
- Lofty, vi. 253.
- Moral, i. 56.
- Permanent, xvii. 257; xx. 282.
- Purity of, i. 156.
- Record of Life, xx. 281, 282, 283.
- Secret, vi. 398.
- Strength of, ii. 39; x. 12; xv. 511.

## Character—

- Test of, x. 67, 71\*, 77, 316; xiii. 197; xv. 107, 108 f., 289. [See Testing.]
- Transfigured, xix. 285.
- Character-building, ii. 391; vii. 67; xv. 77, 195, 316; xvi. 398, 441; xix. 74, 156, 349, 427, 428, 428\*.
- Charisma, xiii. 354.
- Charity, v. 395; ix. 326, 375\*; xi. 299\*; xii. 10; xiii. 33\*, 191\*; xiv. 337, 352, 470\*; xv. 255, 349, 350, 351, 414, 420; xvii. 180.
- Charm, Personal, x. 224; xix. 322.
- Chastening, xviii. 257; xx. 193\*.
- Chastisement, xvi. 488\*.
- Chastity, xiii. 197.
- Cheerfulness, v. 279; vi. 297; xvii. 404, 407, 408, 412, 417.
- Cherubim, i. 118.
- Child, ii. 393; v. 312; vi. 129; viii. 27.
- Characteristics, vi. 141; ix. 249 ff.
- Cry, vi. 163.
- Death, iv. 42, 44.
- as Leader, vi. 137.
- Personality, v. 319.
- Possession of, vi. 130.
- Prayer, vi. 144\*.
- Religion, vi. 143.
- Value, ix. 241, 245, 256.
- Will, v. 318 f.
- Childhood, vi. 143; ix. 126\*, 246.
- Misery of, vi. 163.
- Regret for, ii. 373, 374.
- Childlikeness, ix. 247 ff.
- Children—
  - Attractive, ix. 255.
  - in the Bible, ix. 232.
  - Candour, ix. 251.
  - Christ and, ix. 229, 233, 234, 235\*.
  - Citizens of Heaven, ix. 247.
  - Dependence, ix. 249.
  - Environment of, x. 91.
  - God's Pity for, vii. 352.
  - God's Poems, xvii. 37\*.
  - Hidden Powers, ix. 255.
  - Humility, ix. 252.
  - Innocence, ix. 252.
  - Obedience, ix. 253.
  - Pattern for Christians, xvii. 415.
  - in Public Worship, ix. 247.

## Children—

- Receptiveness, ix. 251.  
 Reverence of, vii. 6.  
 Simplicity, ix. 254.  
 Spiritual Experience, ix. 241.  
 Training of, v. 311 ff.; xii. 434.  
 Trustfulness, ix. 249 f.  
 Unnatural, vi. 1 ff.  
 Weakness, ix. 249.
- Children of God, xix. 182, 183\*, 265, 266, 270, 271, 272, 274, 276, 282.
- Chivalry, ii. 299; vii. 8; xiv. 222; xv. 499, 499\*.
- Choice, ii. 135, 226\*, 232, 414\*, 423; iii. 175; vii. 206; viii. 167, 332; ix. 127\*; x. 276; xii. 332, 333\*; xv. 215; xvi. 455\*; xvii. 333; xviii. 427, 446.
- Free, ii. 140, 141; iv. 341; xx. 424.
- Good, ii. 144; ix. 142\*; x. 219; xviii. 429\*, 431, 433, 433\*.
- Importance, ii. 150, 415\*; xii. 332; xvii. 262.
- of a Master, ii. 135 ff.
- of Moses, xviii. 425 ff.
- Permanent, ii. 232.
- Wrong, viii. 372; ix. 125.
- Christ, x. 34, 434; xii. 404; xiii. 337; xvi. 59\*; xvii. 461, 524; xviii. 86, 379; xix. 339\*.
- Abiding in, xii. 196\*; xvii. 237\*; xx. 99, 231.
- Accessibility, xi. 269.
- Advent—  
 First, i. 252, 253\*, 254. [See Christ—Birth, Incarnation.]  
 Second, iii. 358\*; viii. 163; xii. 100\*; xiv. 383; xv. 334, 339\*; xvi. 43\*; xvii. 386; xviii. 60, 246\*; xx. 19, 374\*, 416\*.
- Advents, many, vi. 225; xii. 99.
- as Advocate, xix. 249, 255, 257\*, 266\*.
- Affinity to, vi. 295.
- Agent of God's Mercy, viii. 10.
- Agony, vi. 297; ix. 411, 424\*; xi. 223.
- our All, iv. 139.
- All in All, iii. 280\*; xvii. 278, 332\*; xx. 374.
- All-sufficiency, vi. 362.
- All Things ours in, xiv. 114; xv. 115.

## Christ—

- Alpha and Omega, xx. 365, 366, 367, 371, 376\*, 377.
- Ambassadors of, ix. 357\*; xvi. 205.
- Anointing, ix. 378\*.
- His Feet, x. 181, 182\*, 184\*, 185\*.
- with the Holy Spirit, vi. 457.
- Appearance, Personal, xix. 54.
- Appearances after Resurrection, x. 471; xii. 331, 341.
- Apprehending, xvii. 168, 173, 175.
- Appropriating, xv. 185.
- Ascended, ii. 129; ix. 508, 511\*, 512\*; xix. 129, 130.
- Ascension, ix. 497, 503; xii. 206\*; xviii. 117, 118.
- Practical Bearing, ix. 507.
- Sequence of the Incarnation and Resurrection, ix. 503.
- Atoning power, xx. 370, 371. [See Atonement]
- Attraction, viii. 259, 329, 357; ix. 507; xi. 291, 294; xvi. 131\*, 283, 284; xix. 375.
- Authority, viii. 439; xi. 18, 20\*; xvii. 524; xx. 231.
- Badge, v. 482.
- Baptism, x. 145.
- Circumstances, x. 149.
- Consecration for Work, x. 157.
- Meaning, x. 154.
- Beauty, vi. 197, 204, 209.
- Believing on, xi. 144; xiii. 144, 146, 147; xiv. 192; xviii. 116; xix. 56.
- Birth, i. 254; x. 3, 20\*, 25, 33, 43, 368; xvi. 261, 364, 371.
- Blood, v. 45; vi. 337; vii. 459, 460; viii. 430, 432; xviii. 372, 380.
- Body, xix. 106.
- Church as, xvii. 8.
- Boundless Provision in, iii. 489.
- Bread of Life, vi. 248\*; viii. 60; xiv. 60\*; xx. 99, 100\*, 102\*.
- Bridegroom, xx. 259, 261, 262, 263.
- Bringer of Life, xviii. 87.
- our Brother, i. 139.
- and Buddha, viii. 183.
- Burden, vi. 335, 339.
- Burden-bearer, xvi. 418\*.
- Call, ii. 257; viii. 258, 266\*; ix. 165; xi. 333; xv. 13\*.
- Captain, viii. 332; xviii. 312, 472.
- Captivity to, xvi. 52.



## Christ—

### Care—

for Individuals, vi. 271.  
for Suffering, vi. 287, 288.  
the Carpenter, iv. 330; vi. 98; ix.  
149 ff.; xii. 362\*.

a Cause of Offence, ix. 157 ff.

Certainty, xvi. 31.

Challenge, xii. 402.

Character, xi. 16; xvi. 33.

Cheer, xx. 406.

Childhood, ix. 152; x. 83, 85, 85\*,  
94\*, 106\*.

and Children, ix. 229, 233, 234, 235\*.

and the Church, xvii. 13; xx. 261.

Claim, xi. 331, 332, 402, 452, 456;  
xii. 46; xiii. 80.

as Comforter, x. 474; xii. 140, 141,  
142; xviii. 421\*.

### Coming—

First, i. 252, 253\*, 254. [See  
Christ—Birth, Incarnation.]

Second, iii. 358\*; viii. 163; xii.  
100\*; xiv. 383; xv. 334,  
339\*; xvi. 43\*; xvii. 386;  
xviii. 60, 246\*; xx. 19, 374\*,  
416\*.

Various Ways of, vi. 225; xii. 99.

Coming to, ix. 238; x. 302\*; xi.  
266, 267, 268, 268\*, 270\*, 335,  
336.

Commonwealth of, xvii. 53.

Communion with, iii. 329; ix. 376,  
448\*, 449; xi. 109; xv. 329,  
329\*, 331; xvii. 14, 14\*, 320,  
448; xix. 309; xx. 149, 236.

Companions in, vi. 87.

Companionship of, xiii. 506, 507.

Compassion of, xiii. 117\*, 503; xviii.  
314.

Complete in, xvii. 461, 474\*.

Confessing, xiii. 243.

Conqueror of Death, xii. 241, 241\*;  
xvi. 126.

as Conscience, ii. 324.

Consecration, x. 157; xii. 293.

Consolations of, v. 40.

as Consoler, iii. 378.

Contact with Sin, ix. 419; xii. 22;  
xiii. 378, 505.

as Corner-stone, xvii. 73, 75\*; xix.  
67; xx. 401.

Courage, i. 257; xv. 507 f., 508\*.

Covenant with, iii. 205.

## Christ—

Cross, i. 145; iii. 30; iv. 374, 436;  
vi. 295 f., 494. [See Cross.]

Crown, iv. 175, 175\*.

Crowned, xviii. 289, 295; xix. 130.

Crucified, v. 251; vi. 226; xv. 15,  
37 ff.; xvi. 156, 471 ff., 476\*;  
xvii. 273\*; xviii. 297; xix.  
98, 127\*, 128 f.

Crucified with, xvi. 354, 354\*.

Crucifixion, iv. 404; vi. 340; vii.  
164; viii. 412\*.

Cup, ix. 415.

as Dayspring, v. 303; xx. 402.

Death, vi. 338; vii. 193; viii. 427;  
ix. 491\*; xi. 91, 93, 474; xv.  
184\*.

Atoning. [See Atonement.]

Fruits of, xi. 503.

Historical, xvi. 349.

Necessary, xi. 501; xii. 14\*; xiv.  
129 f.; xvi. 159\*.

Not the Cause of God's Love, xi.  
94, 199; xiii. 303; xx. 371.

Proclaimed in Sacrament, x. 441;  
xv. 322 ff.

the Proof of God's Love, xiii. 303,  
316; xx. 203, 371.

Purpose, xix. 109.

Vicarious, vi. 340; xiii. 317, 318;  
xiv. 112\*, 129; xix. 113;  
xx. 11.

Voluntary, x. 442; xi. 87 f.; xvi.  
159\*, 473 f.\*; xix. 119.

as Deliverer, vi. 223; viii. 127; ix.  
491\*.

Departure Expedient, ix. 505; xii.  
201; xvii. 80; xviii. 119\*;  
xix. 54.

Dependence on God, xii. 191; xvi.  
261 f.

Descent into Hades, xix. 123, 124\*;  
xx. 54.

Despised and Rejected, vi. 278.

Difference made by, xviii. 168.

Distinction, xx. 404.

Divine and Human, xviii. 283, xx.  
371, 372, 399.

Divinity, xi. 5, 11, 15, 17, 28 37;  
xii. 49, 110, 370; xv. 59, 59\*;  
xviii. 107.

Early Christian Conception, ix. 153;  
xvii. 407.

Encouragement, xii. 89.

## Christ—

Enthusiasm, viii. 43.  
 Eternity, xi. 8; xx. 366.  
 Future, xx. 371.  
 Past, xx. 368.  
 as Evidence of the Unseen, xvi. 125.  
 Exaltation, ix. 508, 512\*; xvi. 14.  
 [See Christ Ascended.]  
 Example, viii. 328; ix. 154; x. 136,  
 137, 160, 394; xi. 406; xiii.  
 181; xvii. 159; xviii. 472;  
 xix. 81, 88.  
 to Sufferers, xix. 94, 117 f.  
 Exiled from Home, xvi. 264.  
 Expression of God, xi. 456.  
 Expulsive Power, x. 20; xviii. 258.  
 Face, i. 79; xvi. 336\*; xvii. 180;  
 xix. 54 f.  
 Failure, v. 426.  
 Faith in, vii. 388, 389.  
 Faith of, x. 160, 161; xv. 397;  
 xviii. 464.  
 Faithfulness, xviii. 485.  
 Family, ix. 155, 157.  
 Farewell, xii. 41.  
 Final Revelation in, xviii. 282.  
 Finding, iii. 359\*; iv. 380; xi. 100.  
 Following. [See Following Christ.]  
 Forbearance, vi. 271, 291, 404.  
 Forerunner, vi. 215.  
 Forgetting, vi. 280 f.  
 as Foundation, xv. 93; xvii. 75\*.  
 as Friend, ii. 306; iv. 301.  
 Fulfiller of the Law, viii. 115 ff.;  
 xix. 336.  
 Fulfilment of Prophecy and Promise,  
 viii. 125; ix. 73; xvi. 34, 43,  
 43 f.\*  
 Fulness, xvii. 462, 469.  
 and Future Life, iii. 65, 66, 67.  
 Gaining, xvii. 321.  
 Gentleness, ix. 347; xi. 86 f.; xiii.  
 411.  
 Gift of God, v. 182; xi. 201, 208;  
 xiv. 108; xvi. 237.  
 Gifts of, vi. 365; xiii. 181 ff.  
 Giver of Life, x. 270; xx. 126.  
 Glorified, xii. 211; xvi. 93.  
 Glory, viii. 348; xi. 61, 63\*, 132;  
 xvi. 90 ff.  
 as Goal, xvii. 366, 490 f.  
 Grace of, xvi. 312, 314 ff., 317\*.  
 Grace and Truth of, vii. 372.  
 Grasping, x. 66.

## Christ—

Growth, x. 83, 107\*.  
 as Guide, i. 375, 376; iii. 442 f.\*;  
 iv. 95, 423; xi. 359; xvii.  
 536; xx. 376.  
 Hands, vi. 207\*; vii. 456; xii. 363\*.  
 Headship, xiv. 410.  
 as Healer, viii. 225, 229; x. 78; xii.  
 122 f.  
 Heart of, iii. 489\*.  
 in the Heart, i. 337\*; x. 14; xv.  
 330\*; xx. 107, 107\*.  
 Helper, ix. 514, 515.  
 High Priest, xviii. 343 f.\*, 353, 394,  
 397, 399.  
 Highest Development of Humanity,  
 xx. 376.  
 Holding fast, i. 240\*.  
 Hope from, xx. 407.  
 Human Life, viii. 428\*; xi. 51;  
 xviii. 129.  
 Humanity, iv. 313\*, 373; vi. 189,  
 293; viii. 116, 381, 408, 442;  
 ix. 510, 514\*, 515\*; x. 37;  
 xi. 40, 485; xv. 36, 95, 96,  
 97; xvi. 371; xvii. 465, 466;  
 xviii. 108, 313; xx. 372.  
 Eternal, xx. 370.  
 Humiliation, iv. 373; xii. 295; xvi.  
 259; xviii. 295.  
 Humility, ix. 159; xiii. 415.  
 Ideal, vi. 280.  
 Ideal Man, xi. 355, 356, 403, 473.  
 Identified with Sinners, xvi. 224,  
 234.  
 Image, iii. 287; xvi. 96; xvii. 71,  
 224, 329.  
 Image of God realized, xx. 369.  
 Imitation of, i. 141; vi. 282; xx.  
 378.  
 Immanent, xvii. 452.  
 Incarnation, i. 66\*; iii. 237; vi.  
 108; x. 29\*, 31, 34\*, 36, 37,  
 60; xi. 16, 22\*, 27, 35, 50,  
 50\*; xiii. 315, 377; xiv. 45\*,  
 216; xvi. 236\*, 264, 363, 364,  
 370\*, 378 f.; xviii. 105.  
 Mystery of, xvi. 378.  
 Necessary, xi. 17.  
 Purpose of, xi. 45; xvi. 375; xviii.  
 88, 89, 90\*.  
 Time, xvi. 364, 370\*.  
 Indwelling, iii. 68, 274; viii. 96,  
 165; x. 374\*, 375 f.\*; xi.

## Christ—

### Indwelling—

253; xii. 164, 307\*; xvi. 351\*, 356, 357, 358, 359; xvii. 141, 142\*, 147, 159\*, 201, 442\*, 443, 444, 447, 449\*, 450, 457\*, 501; xviii. 421\*; xx. 145, 146.

Influence, iii. 257\*; xvi. 89; xix. 303.

Innocence, xi. 84.

Instruments of, ix. 357\*; xii. 279; xv. 206. [See Instruments of God.]

Intercession of, vi. 190, 478; ix. 513; x. 460; xii. 134, 289; xiv. 75, 76, 133, 136\*; xviii. 359, 361\*.

Interpreter of Scripture, x. 475, 477.

Invisible, ii. 477, 478, 479\*; xix. 55, 56.

Invitation, ix. 165; xi. 333. [See Christ, Call.]

Isolation of, vii. 170.

and John the Baptist, x. 146, 147\*; xi. 72\*.

Joy, iii. 334; vi. 296; ix. 392 f.; xiv. 175.

as Judge, vii. 330; viii. 408, 413; ix. 356; xiv. 128; xx. 69.

Justification through, xiii. 277, 279\*, 281\*; xvii. 343.

Justified in the spirit, xviii. 108.

as Keeper, v. 59.

Kindness, ix. 340 f.

as King, i. 255; vi. 208; viii. 24; xii. 317, 319; xv. 102; xvii. 385; xx. 228, 232.

Kingdom of. [See Kingdom of God.]

Knocking, xx. 136, 137\*, 140, 143\*, 147\*, 150\*.

Knowledge, xii. 86, 87; xix. 257.

Knowledge of, ii. 50; xv. 36, 37; xvii. 322, 323; xviii. 192.

the Lamb, i. 258; vi. 315; ix. 181\*; xi. 71, 83, 86\*, 89; xx. 209.

Marriage of, xx. 260.

in the Midst of the Throne, xx. 208.

as Shepherd, xx. 207, 211, 212\*.

Slain, xx. 156, 167, 168, 169\*, 371.

Supper of, xi. 272\*; xx. 259, 264, 266.

## Christ—

### the Lamb—

Wrath, xx. 210.

and the Law, viii. 116, 118, 119; x. 160; xvi. 262, 372. [See Law.]

Laws of, v. 441; xvi. 422.

Leaning on, iii. 208.

Liberality, xvi. 255.

as Liberator, i. 257; vi. 452\*; xi. 382; xx. 10, 11. [See Christ as Deliverer.]

Liberty, xvi. 69.

as Life, vii. 194; xi. 465, 466, 472, 475; xii. 122, 122\*, 124\*, 125\*; xvii. 272, 273; xviii. 87.

Life in, iii. 68, 275; viii. 432; xvii. 41 f., 272.

Life-giver, xviii. 87; xx. 126.

Lifted up, i. 399, 400.

as Light, iii. 95; v. 303; xvii. 231, 232; xx. 137, 297, 405.

Likeness to, ii. 387\*; iii. 240; iv. 81\*; viii. 357; x. 100; xii. 271; xiii. 82\*, 220, 409; xiv. 291; xvi. 81, 89, 92\*, 94, 96, 98, 101; xvii. 180, 329; xix. 74, 212, 281, 284, 286, 287, 288; xx. 354, 358\*.

Livery, v. 482; xii. 37.

Living, iii. 93\*; xi. 472\*; xviii. 483; xx. 49, 375.

Living for, xiii. 22\*; xvii. 281\*, 487\*.

Living Stone, ii. 384; xix. 67.

Loneliness, vi. 285; vii. 169; ix. 40\*, 58, 421.

Look, iii. 433, 434\*; ix. 260; x. 467\*.

Looking to, i. 403.

the Lord, xiv. 408; xvii. 463.

Love of, vi. 495\*; ix. 196\*, 260; xiii. 410; xv. 423\*; xvii. 138\*, 163.

Breadth, xvii. 179; xix. 188 f.

Changeless, xii. 13, 13\*; xx. 8.

Constraining, xv. 424; xvi. 147, 151 f., 157.

Depth, xvii. 183; xix. 189.

Effect, xii. 6.

Height, xvii. 182.

Infinitude, vi. 286.

Length, xvii. 181.

## Christ—

## Love of—

Limitless, xii. 11; xvii. 179, 182.

Manifested, xii. 5.

for His Own, xii. 3, 8.

Passing Knowledge, xvii. 189, 192\*.

Power of, xvi. 152, 154, 155, 160.

Response to, xvi. 156.

to Sinners, xv. 424\*; xvi. 154\*; xvii. 186; xviii. 90\*; xix. 380.

Unfailing, xii. 12; xvii. 467.

Universal, xvi. 153.

Unrequited, xix. 128 f.

Love to, iii. 255 f.; v. 140; vi. 347\*; ix. 417; x. 16, 444; xiii. 449\*, 470\*; xiv. 96\*; xvi. 154; xix. 379\*.

Independent of Sight, xix. 53.

Unselfish, xix. 211.

Wholehearted, xviii. 367.

Majesty of, vi. 205.

in Man, i. 142\*; viii. 408 f. \*, 414, 414\*, 415, 415\*, 418\*; x. 12 f.; xiii. 116, 117, 143\*; xiv. 94.

the Man of Sorrows, vi. 285; vii. 175, 176.

Manifested in the Flesh, xviii. 105, 253.

Marks, xvi. 481, 487\*, 491\*, 494\*; xvii. 349.

Marred, xvi. 487\*.

as Master, ix. 364.

as Mediator, iv. 204; viii. 216, 225; xii. 48; xvii. 464, 472, 473; xx. 70.

Meeting, iii. 276, 276\*.

Mercy, ii. 391; xix. 433\*.

Messiah, xi. 100.

Mind of, viii. 354.

Ministry, viii. 379.

Miracles, ii. 125\*; xi. 126, 127, 128\*; xvi. 136. [See Miracle.]

First, xi. 121, 128.

Mission, vii. 166; xii. 347, 353; xvi. 363, 375.

More than Man, ix. 235.

Morning Star, i. 404; xx. 401.

Name, x. 72; xiii. 75, 79, 80\*; xv. 16\*; xvi. 294; xx. 356.

in the Name of, xii. 256; xvi. 315.

## Christ—

Nature, xi. 8; xvi. 371.

and Nature, iv. 376.

Nearness, x. 15 f., 15\*, 16; xii. 206.

Obedience, x. 161; xiii. 502; xv. 64; xvi. 388; xviii. 384.

Obeying, iii. 342\*.

Offices, vi. 337.

One with, xvii. 279.

Originality, ix. 301.

Ownership, xv. 136, 137\*; xvi. 491.

Parting Charge, viii. 437.

Passion, xi. 92. [See Christ, Death; Christ, Suffering.]

as Passover, xv. 182, 190\*.

Patience, vi. 297; ix. 222; x. 101, 427; xvii. 48.

Patriotism, xiv. 179.

our Pattern, viii. 276 f.

Peace of, xii. 170.

Perfect through Suffering, xviii. 312 f.

Perfection of, iv. 266, 267\*, 452; xi. 401; xviii. 109; xix. 307; xx. 369.

Person, viii. 44; ix. 376; xii. 108; xv. 97; xvii. 31.

as Physician, vi. 459; viii. 221, 225, 229.

Pierced, xx. 26, 26\*.

as Pilot, iii. 224\*.

Pity, vi. 272; viii. 231; ix. 513\*; xi. 486; xiii. 505; xv. 255.

Poet, xvii. 38\*.

Possessing, v. 456\*.

Poverty, v. 349; xvi. 258, 265, 266, 269.

Power, viii. 209; ix. 224; xv. 101.

Creative, xi. 134.

to Save, xiv. 166; xvii. 344.

the Power of God, xv. 3, 21.

Prayers of, viii. 341; ix. 429; x. 149, 165, 167, 168\*.

as Preacher, vi. 457; ix. 69.

Pre-existence, xi. 35; xviii. 86, 105; xx. 368.

Preparation for, ix. 73; xvi. 367 f.

Presence, ii. 456\*, 480\*; iii. 478\*; iv. 164\*; vi. 482\*; viii. 447, 448, 450\*; ix. 507\*; x. 474\*, 476\*; xi. 294\*; xii. 206, 340\*, 388; xiii. 60\*; xv. 331; xvi. 142, 143; xvii. 150, 448; xviii. 284; xx. 235, 236, 237\*.

Christ—

Priesthood, vii. 416; xv. 101; xix. 258.  
 as Prometheus, v. 302 f.  
 Prophecies regarding, viii. 126.  
 as Prophet, xv. 101.  
 Propitiation, xi. 49; xix. 81, 83, 260.  
 as Protector, ii. 65.  
 Purity, vi. 49\*; xix. 306.  
 Purpose, xi. 293.  
 Putting on, viii. 165, 299.  
 Quietness, vi. 264.  
 Ransom, viii. 382, 384, 385; xiii. 278; xvi. 263; xvii. 328; xx. 169.  
 Realization of Divine Image in Man, xx. 369.  
 Reconciler, xi. 408; xix. 121.  
 Redeeming Work, i. 107. [See Redemption.]  
 Reformer, viii. 115.  
 Refuge in, iii. 511\*.  
 Rejection of, vi. 281 ff.; viii. 411; ix. 420; xix. 261; xx. 140.  
 Reliability of, xii. 85.  
 Remembering, x. 438, 439\*.  
 Renunciation, xvi. 258, 261, 263 f.  
 our Representative, viii. 429; xi. 95; xv. 187; xix. 122.  
 at Rest, ix. 511.  
 as Restorer, xviii. 356. [See Restoration.]  
 Resurrection of, iii. 69; iv. 401, 402, 404, 407, 408, 409\*; v. 466; viii. 441; xii. 370, 379; xiii. 423; xiv. 130, 131, 131\*, 194; xv. 455, 476\*, 478\*; xvii. 351, 479, 499; xix. 40, 41\*, 48. [See Resurrection.]  
 Certainty of, xviii. 83, 84.  
 Consequences, xv. 468.  
 Historical, xviii. 83.  
 Pattern of our Resurrection, xv. 479.  
 Pledge of our Resurrection, xv. 477; xvii. 485; xviii. 9 f., 176; xix. 43; xx. 253.  
 Power of, xv. 464; xvii. 340, 353.  
 the Resurrection, xi. 465, 466, 472, 474; xii. 250\*.  
 Revealer—  
 of God, ii. 487; iii. 105; viii. 381; ix. 329; xi. 12, 13, 14\*, 16,

Christ—

Revealer—  
 18\*, 47, 198, 203, 247, 292, 350, 382; xii. 47, 49, 121, 164, 267, 318, 353; xv. 36, 37; xvi. 373; xvii. 231; xviii. 282, 315\*, 398, 399.  
 of Sin, xi. 356, 402, 406; xviii. 110.  
 of Truth, xvii. 472.  
 Revelation of, vi. 37; ix. 499; xii. 354.  
 Rewarder, xx. 69, 91.  
 Righteousness of, xii. 232, 235; xix. 256.  
 our Righteousness, vii. 104; xvi. 232, 233, 234.  
 Risen, xii. 387; xx. 51.  
 Root and Offspring of David, xx. 398.  
 Sacrifice, vi. 341; x. 138; xi. 456, 459; xiii. 379, 380; xvi. 227, 237; xviii. 361, 373, 384, 385; xix. 106, 226, 244.  
 Efficacy, vi. 320.  
 Justice of, vi. 316, 342.  
 Love in, vi. 317.  
 Sanctification, xviii. 49.  
 Satisfaction in, vi. 362; xi. 289, 330\*, 331, 332, 335, 337, 339\*; xvii. 469.  
 Saviour, vi. 189; ix. 243; x. 32, 387; xi. 217; xii. 364; xviii. 355, 357.  
 as Scapegoat, i. 362, 363, 364.  
 Seals of, v. 472.  
 Seeing, iii. 291; vi. 210; ix. 471\*; x. 423; xi. 171\*; xvi. 84; xx. 23.  
 Seeking for, viii. 20, 28, 29; x. 121\*; xiii. 323\*.  
 Seeking the Lost, x. 387; xi. 265\*, 272\*.  
 Self-denying Love, vi. 495\*.  
 Selling, i. 205.  
 Sensibility, vi. 206.  
 Separation from God, ix. 423.  
 Sepulchre, ii. 108; iv. 406.  
 Sermon of, vi. 447.  
 Servant, v. 482.  
 Service of, ii. 49; v. 86.  
 Session at God's Right Hand, ix. 508; xiv. 131; xvii. 488; xix. 129.  
 Severity, xvii. 240.



## Christ—

as Shepherd, iii. 415, 421, 474\*, 477\*; v. 59, 451, 454; x. 389\*, 390\*; xi. 427, 428, 451; xv. 79\*; xx. 207, 211, 212, 212\*, 213, 214, 215.

as Sign, x. 70.

Silence in Suffering, vi. 296.

and Sin, iii. 191; vi. 289.

made Sin, xvi. 223.

as Sinbearer, i. 362, 403; vi. 292, 325; vii. 171; ix. 465; xi. 89; xix. 106, 108, 109.

Singing, ix. 392, 396.

Sinlessness, i. 399; xi. 397; xvi. 222; xviii. 110.

Proofs, xi. 398.

Value, xi. 403.

and Sinners, Identification with, i. 399; xvi. 224.

Solving Life's Mystery, xx. 166, 167, 168, 366.

Son of David, xx. 400.

Sonship, x. 127, 154, 155, 155\*; xi. 67, 202, 204, 205; xii. 185, 363, 405, 406; xiii. 376, 458.

Sorrow of, vi. 285 ff.; vii. 165 ff.

Fruitful, vii. 175.

Occasion of, vi. 285.

Purpose of, vii. 174.

Reason of, vi. 292; xi. 487.

Vicarious, vii. 172.

Sovereignty, xviii. 295.

Spirit of, xiii. 407, 409, 410.

as Standard, viii. 413; xi. 406.

as Star, i. 404; iii. 257\*; xx. 401.

Strength of, x. 101.

Suffering, iv. 374\*; vi. 279, 493; ix. 415, 416; x. 158, 441; xiii. 501, 505, 506; xviii. 309; xix. 84, 85, 85\*, 94, 98.

Example, xix. 94.

Fellowship, vi. 298.

Necessary, vii. 47; xviii. 310.

Physical, vi. 337; vii. 167, 168; ix. 416, 465, 467.

Reconciliatory, xix. 121.

Redemptive, xix. 119, 225.

for Sin, viii. 412\*; ix. 472.

Solitary, xiii. 501.

Vicarious, vi. 321\*; vii. 172; ix. 422; x. 158, 441; xvi. 227; xix. 86, 88, 105, 121.

Voluntary, xix. 86.

## Christ—

Sufficiency, xvii. 469, 470, 476\*.

as Sun, xi. 332. [See Sun of Righteousness.]

Supremacy, i. 256.

Sympathy, vi. 207, 285; viii. 384, 409, 410; ix. 31, 57, 222, 419, 514\*; x. 58; xii. 88; xiii. 117\*, 502; xviii. 314, 315.

Teaching, ix. 15; xi. 315, 333, 455; xvii. 526.

Tears, x. 397, 398\*, 406, 407\*; xi. 485.

in the Temple, x. 105, 125.

Temptation, i. 102 ff.; viii. 49; ix. 21; x. 99; xiii. 506; xix. 68.

Tenderness, xii. 88; xvii. 529.

as Test of Character, x. 67, 71\*, 77; xiii. 197.

Thoughtfulness, ix. 169.

Touch, ii. 514\*; viii. 211.

Tranquillity, viii. 279.

Transcendent, xvii. 452.

Transformed by. [See Transformation.]

Trial, xii. 311.

Triumph, x. 68; xvi. 235.

the Truth, xi. 58, 61\*, 382; xii. 107, 118, 146, 317.

Unavoidable, xii. 334, 335\*.

Unchanging, xvii. 524; xviii. 479, 480, 483, 487, 489\*.

Union with, xii. 186; xiii. 337, 341, 342, 499; xv. 61; xvii. 406, 474, 508, 509, 510; xviii. 119, 487; xx. 253.

Unique, xi. 203, 454; xiii. 76, 77.

Unity in, xvii. 159; xviii. 76. [See Unity, Christian.]

Universality, vi. 293; xviii. 314.

Unrecognized, xiii. 215\*.

Unselfishness, vi. 339.

Variety in, xviii. 487 f.

as Vine, xii. 183, 188\*.

Vision of, iii. 240; vi. 109.

Voice, ii. 452, 453.

Waiting for, iv. 25.

Walking with, vi. 257; ix. 142\*.

the Way, iii. 206\*; xii. 107, 112, 115\*, 117\*; xviii. 391, 395, 396; xix. 336, 396\*.

Wealth, xvi. 255.

Welcome to Sinners, xi. 270, 271, 272\*, 295\*.

## Christ—

- Whiteness, vi. 49\*.
- Will, ix. 27.
- the Wisdom of God, xv. 3, 22.
- "the Word," xi. 3, 5, 14\*, 15\*, 27, 30; xx. 365.
- Words of, xviii. 284, 482.
- Work for, iv. 62, 391; ix. 138.
- Work of, i. 449; vi. 345.
- Incomplete, xvii. 6.
- Universal, vi. 345.
- as Worker, iv. 330.
- and the World, x. 8, 9, 11, 13; xi. 199, 212; xviii. 88, 262; xx. 75.
- Yearning for, iii. 292\*.
- Yoke, i. 317; viii. 271, 272, 282, 283, 320.
- Zeal, viii. 43; xiii. 416.
- Christian, v. 68.
- Character, iv. 110, 359.
- Commonwealth, v. 131.
- Emotion, vii. 473.
- Faith, vii. 388.
- Fellowship. [See Fellowship.]
- Friends, vii. 476.
- Ideal, xix. 250.
- Life, xiv. 261; xvii. 39, 482, 505; xviii. 267.
- Relation to Christ, xii. 348.
- Responsibility, i. 139.
- Suffering, vi. 299.
- Christianity, iv. 110; xi. 19, 22; xii. 402; xiv. 470; xv. 210; xvii. 74, 533; xix. 233, 340.
- Apostolic, xiii. 47.
- Authority, xi. 18.
- Comprehensiveness, xv. 129, 307; xviii. 85.
- Cosmopolitanism of, v. 71.
- Democratic, xvi. 189.
- Difficult, x. 279, 279\*.
- Evidence for, xiv. 412; xviii. 41.
- Fruits, ix. 16; x. 13; xi. 170; xiv. 412; xv. 96 f.
- Gladness of, xix. 57.
- Homeliness of, ix. 160.
- Hopefulness of, iv. 408; viii. 235; xiv. 304; xvi. 15.
- and Immortality, xviii. 171.
- Joy. [See Joy.]
- Moral Preservative, viii. 104.
- Nominal, viii. 111; xx. 120.
- Optimism, xx. 161.

## Christianity—

- Polemics, xiv. 325.
- Power, xiii. 246, 375.
- Practical, xvii. 505.
- Proof of, ii. 501; xi. 378.
- Religion of the Cross, xvi. 471.
- Religion of a Person, xii. 110; xv. 97; xvi. 150; xvii. 387, 453, 467; xviii. 190.
- Satisfying, xii. 176. [See Christ, Satisfaction in.]
- Social, xx. 233.
- Superiority of, xi. 286; xviii. 70.
- Test of, xiii. 409.
- Triumph of, x. 68; xiii. 241; xix. 403.
- Christians, iii. 102.
- Attractive, xvi. 408, 409.
- Disagreeable, vi. 485.
- Dwarf, vii. 315.
- Nominal, viii. 111.
- as Smoking Lamps, vi. 270.
- Timid, vi. 270.
- Unconscious, ix. 341 f.
- Christmas, x. 28\*, 29\*, 43\*, 44, 45\*.
- Church, i. 147\*, 338; iii. 423; v. 68, 69; vi. 227; viii. 287; xvii. 3 ff., 17\*; xx. 127.
- Answer to the World, vi. 164, 165, 166.
- Appeal of World to, vi. 161, 164.
- Careless, vi. 162.
- Contemptuous, vi. 162.
- Curious, vi. 162.
- Earnest, vi. 162.
- Inarticulate, vi. 163.
- Bride of Christ, xx. 259, 261, 262, 263.
- Brotherhood, xvii. 14.
- as Burning Bush, i. 268, 268\*.
- Christ's Body, xvi. 97; xvii. 8.
- Continuity, xix. 71.
- Dead, viii. 110; xx. 120, 123, 124, 125.
- Deterioration, viii. 111.
- Divisions in, xvii. 3.
- Essential Element in, xx. 85 f.
- Establishing of, vi. 479 ff.
- Formal, vii. 250.
- Foundation, viii. 288; x. 455; xvii. 56, 73.
- of the Future, xiv. 442.
- God as Architect of, xvii. 76.
- Growth of, vi. 228.

## Church—

- Holy Catholic, i. 143.
- Ideal, xvii. 8, 76, 81, 82\*.
- Invitation of, i. 380.
- and Kingdom of God, xx. 228.
- Life of, xx. 129.
- Living, v. 71.
- Membership, xiv. 223.
- Mission of, xvii. 16.
- Power of, vii. 443.
- Relation to Christ, xvii. 13.
- Responsibility of, i. 143; ix. 480.
- Security, viii. 295.
- Sensitiveness of, vi. 228.
- Social Ideal of, i. 144.
- Stones in, xvii. 71.
- Task of, i. 385; viii. 103.
- Temple of God, xvii. 70, 76, 82; xix. 66, 67.
- Unity, xiii. 47; xvii. 4. [See Unity, Christian.]
- Victory of, viii. 296.
- as Witness, i. 225 ff.; xvii. 85.
- the Word, viii. 292; xvii. 6.
- Work for, ii. 398.
- and World, xiv. 236; xix. 391, 392; xx. 129.
- Church-going, i. 381 f.; v. 73; vi. 282.
- Circumcision, xvi. 383.
- Circumstances, iii. 369; x. 264\*, 425; xi. 305; xii. 195; xiv. 422\*, 430; xvi. 144; xviii. 309.
- Character Independent of, xi. 278.
- Joy Independent of, xvii. 411, 415.
- Triumph over, ix. 159; xi. 278.
- Tyranny of, v. 371; xi. 278; xix. 136.
- Citizens—
- of the City of God, xvii. 375; xx. 12.
- of the Kingdom of God, xx. 331.
- Citizenship, xvii. 60, 61, 379, 381; xx. 388.
- City—
- of God, xvii. 378; xix. 71\*, 286\*; xx. 387, 390, 391 f., 391\*.
- Abiding, xx. 389.
- Characteristics, xx. 388 f.
- Reunion in, xx. 389.
- Social Activities, xx. 388.
- without Walls, vii. 395.
- City Life, v. 340; vi. 200.
- Civilization, vi. 228; viii. 216 ff.; xi. 377, 386.
- Clay, Marred, vii. 83.

## Cleanliness, xiv. 215.

- Cleansing, iii. 359; vii. 225, 459; viii. 208; xii. 21, 22, 23\*; xiii. 254\*; xvi. 177, 201; xvii. 158; xviii. 258; xix. 224, 229\*, 244; xx. 386.
- by Blood, xviii. 379 ff.; xix. 217, 218, 226, 227, 228; xx. 180, 199, 202, 384, 385.
- the Conscience, xviii. 371, 373, 403.
- External, viii. 93.
- by Fire, viii. 39 ff.
- Climbing, xvii. 493, 493\*, 495\*, 515\*.
- Clouds, i. 174; iii. 90 f.; v. 364; xx. 22.
- Coal, Live, vi. 112, 113.
- Coldness, x. 285.
- "Come," vi. 23; xx. 413.
- Crowning, vi. 26.
- Echoing, vi. 26.
- Gracious, vi. 24.
- Grand, vi. 23.
- Tender, vi. 25.
- Comfort, iii. 460 ff.; v. 154; vi. 450; x. 474; xii. 55; xvi. 3, 7\*, 24\*; xviii. 420.
- Meaning of Word, xvi. 5.
- Purpose, xvi. 17, 19\*.
- Comfortable Words, xi. 186.
- Comforter—
- Christ as, iii. 122; xii. 142; xvii. 456.
- Conditions of Giving, xii. 130.
- God as, xx. 215.
- Holy Spirit as, x. 247\*; xii. 129 ff.
- Meaning of Word, xii. 140.
- Comforters, Three, xii. 140.
- Coming—
- to Christ, ix. 238; x. 302\*; xi. 265 ff., 268\*, 270\*, 335, 336.
- to God, xviii. 399, 405\*.
- or Christ, xviii. 365.
- through Christ, xviii. 365, 399.
- Commandment—
- First Great, ix. 302.
- Commandments—
- Eleven, xii. 29.
- Keeping, xvi. 392.
- Two Great, ix. 297.
- Committal to God, xviii. 195, 196, 197, 198.
- "Common," xx. 333.
- Common Duties. [See Duties, Common.]



Common Life. [See Life, Common.]  
 Commonplace, ii. 124 ; v. 57.  
 Beauty of, vi. 194.  
 People, ix. 355, 356\*.  
 Commonwealth of Christ, xvii. 53.  
 Communion, xvi. 323.  
   with Christ. [See Christ, Com-  
     munion with.]  
   with God, i. 57, 72, 327 ; iii. 118,  
     195 f.\* ; iv. 159 ; vii. 309,  
     369, 466 ; ix. 182 f., 449 ; x.  
     116 ; xii. 281 ; xiii. 482 ;  
     xviii. 20, 22 ; xix. 426\*.  
   of the Holy Ghost, xvi. 321.  
   of Saints, iii. 419 ; vii. 472, 478 ;  
     xvii. 54, 65, 111 ; xviii. 15,  
     16\* ; xix. 217, 222 ; xx. 163,  
     163\*, 245, 246.  
   Holy, x. 431 ; xiii. 56 ; xv. 321.  
 Compensation, viii. 63, 370 ; xv. 272\* ;  
   xvi. 7\*, 194.  
 Complaining, vi. 296 ; xvii. 423.  
 Completeness, ix. 385 ; xviii. 224.  
 Compromise, xiv. 262.  
 Comradeship, ii. 300 ; v. 134.  
 Concentration, ii. 208 ; x. 229 ; xv.  
   216, 268.  
 Conditions, New, ii. 516.  
 Conduct, ii. 206 ; vi. 48 ; xiv. 423 ;  
   xvi. 73.  
   Test of, xv. 309.  
 Confession—  
   Baptismal, xiv. 196.  
   Difficult, xix. 166, 239.  
   to God, vi. 45 ; xiv. 424 ; xix. 235.  
   Insincere, xviii. 93.  
   to Men, xix. 237, 238.  
   unto Salvation, xiv. 197.  
   of Sin, ii. 320, 332, 333 ; iii. 204,  
     204\*, 346 ; vii. 296 ; xix. 235.  
 Confidence, xii. 338 ; xviii. 338, 343,  
   366.  
   False, xv. 489 ; xx. 118.  
 Conflict, xvi. 457 ; xvii. 130 ; xviii.  
   234, 308\*.  
   between Heart and Intellect, vii. 439.  
   with the Serpent, i. 91.  
 Conquest, Joy of, xvii. 413.  
 Conscience, i. 78, 80 ; ii. 261, 324, 454,  
   455 ; iii. 333, 335, 336\*, 337,  
   357 ; v. 233, 298, 299 ; vi. 36 ;  
   viii. 59 ; ix. 342\* ; xiii. 202 ;  
   xiv. 328 ; xvi. 150 ; xvii. 232 ;  
   xviii. 373.

Conscience—  
   Awakened, xiii. 140, 314.  
   Bondage of, xi. 373.  
   Cleansing, xviii. 371, 373, 403.  
   Ease of, xviii. 92.  
   Education of, xiv. 352.  
   Freedom of, xi. 391.  
   Guilty, xiii. 140, 314\* ; xviii. 92 ;  
     xx. 47.  
   Obeying, i. 192 ; ii. 148 ; xiii. 224\*.  
   Quiet, xii. 174.  
   Ruin of, i. 419.  
   Stifling, xi. 374.  
   in Trifles, x. 309.  
   Voice of, i. 80 ; xiv. 364 ; xvii.  
     219.  
 Consciousness, Moral, iii. 332.  
 Consecration, ii. 31, 197 ; iv. 392 ; viii.  
   42 ; xii. 294 ; xviii. 49, 52.  
   Aim of, xii. 298.  
   Entire, xviii. 85.  
   Instrument of, xii. 304.  
   Motive Power, xiv. 206.  
 Consequences, i. 207 ; vii. 189\* ; xvi.  
   432\*, 435, 436, 442, 484 ; xvii.  
   363.  
   Retribution of, v. 414.  
 Consideration, ii. 243.  
   Want of, vi. 6.  
 Consolation, Ministry of, xx. 128.  
 Constancy, xvii. 157.  
 Constraint of Love, xvi. 147 ff.  
 Contact of Nations, viii. 216.  
 Contentment, vi. 16, 229 ; ix. 264\*.  
 Continuity, Principle of, i. 283.  
 Contrition, vi. 423, 424 ; vii. 451 ; viii.  
   231.  
 Controversy, vii. 486.  
 Convenience, xv. 71.  
 Convenient Season, xiii. 204, 205\*.  
 Conversation—  
   Influence of, ix. 244.  
   Religious, vii. 481.  
   Meaning of Word, xvii. 377.  
 Conversion, iv. 78\*, 149 ; vi. 75, 153 ;  
   vii. 204, 225 ff. ; viii. 299 ; x.  
   297, 391 ; xi. 150, 159, 166,  
   166, 172, 173, 174 ; xiii. 104,  
   105, 106, 107\* ; xiv. 243 ; xv.  
   506 ; xvi. 200, 333.  
 Conviction, iii. 93 ; xi. 314.  
   of Sin, vi. 380.  
 Convictions, ii. 146 ; xv. 260.  
   Conscientious, ii. 158.

- Co-operation, xii. 189; xiii. 55; xiv. 92; xv. 5, 71, 220.
- Corinth, xv. 4.
- Corner-stone, xvii. 73, 75\*; xix. 67.
- Cosmos, i. 8, 33; v. 286; vi. 111.
- Counsellor, Wonderful, vi. 133.
- Country, Open, vi. 198.
- Courage, ii. 31, 184\*; iii. 450, 453\*, 455 f.; iv. 29 ff.; ix. 382; xiii. 91, 395 f.; xiv. 395; xvii. 127, 128, 412; xviii. 131; xix. 166.
- Christian, vi. 61; xiii. 90; xiv. 238, 283; xv. 494 f.
- Daniel's, vii. 258.
- and Faith, iii. 455 f.
- Greek Virtue of, vii. 437.
- and Hope, xix. 304.
- of Love, iv. 34.
- Moral, ii. 156\*; xi. 110; xv. 260, 490, 505; xvii. 412.
- Physical, vii. 437.
- Source of, iv. 30.
- Courtesy, ii. 244; vi. 17, 18; viii. 245; xv. 248; xvii. 242.
- Covenant, iii. 205; viii. 422, 425, 427\*.
- New, vii. 131, 137, 138, 139, 142; viii. 424.
- with Noah, i. 176.
- Old, vii. 132.
- Covetousness, vii. 236, 237; viii. 369; x. 262, 263\*; xvi. 134; xviii. 141, 145, 146, 147, 150.
- Remedy for, xviii. 154.
- Cowardice, Moral, ii. 183; vii. 33; viii. 197; xiii. 192\*; xv. 506; xvi. 448, 449.
- Craving for God. [See God, Craving for.]
- Creation, i. 3 ff.; xi. 30.
- Abundance of, iii. 484.
- Beauty of, iii. 484.
- Continuous, i. 11; xi. 134; xv. 77.
- Expectant, xiv. 27, 29, 45\*; xvi. 370\*.
- Groaning, xiv. 45\*, 76; xvi. 370\*.
- Love in, xix. 332, 337\*.
- Meaning of Word, i. 5 f.
- of Men and Angels, i. 94.
- Miracle of, xi. 135.
- New, vii. 222; xvi. 163, 170, 171, 178, 183\*, 186\*.
- Purpose of, iii. 365; xix. 333.
- and Redemption, iii. 243\*, 244.
- Creation—
- Redemption of, ix. 492.
- Sabbath of, ix. 94.
- Unity of, i. 20 f.
- Creator, i. 12; xvii. 135, 137, 522; xix. 333.
- Creature, New, vii. 222; xvi. 163, 180\*, 183\*.
- Creatures, Expectation of, ix. 59.
- Creed, ii. 46\*; vi. 480; x. 11; xiv. 67, 196, 197, 197\*.
- Changing, i. 295.
- and Life, xi. 319. [See Belief and Life.]
- Crisis, Spiritual, i. 235.
- Criticism, ix. 350\*; xviii. 38, 39.
- Biblical, xviii. 37.
- Cross, ii. 341\*; ix. 465, 476\*, 491\*; xv. 29\*; xx. 167.
- Agony of the, vi. 494; x. 285.
- Appeal of, xiii. 322 f.; xv. 29, 30 f.; xvi. 153, 154, 156, 159\*, 491\*.
- Bearing, viii. 325, 332; ix. 365, 455, 457, 468, 472, 474\*; x. 19; xiii. 80; xv. 41\*.
- Centre of Christianity, xvi. 471.
- Chosen by Christ, xvi. 159\*, 473 f.\*
- Condemnation of Sin, xix. 119.
- and Crown, i. 126; xv. 271.
- Evidence of, xii. 377.
- Glory of, ix. 475.
- Glorying in, xvi. 469; xx. 167.
- in Human Life, ix. 350\*; xvi. 478, 478\*; xvii. 349, 429.
- Meaning, xvi. 350, 475.
- Proof of God's Love, xi. 209; xiii. 303; xv. 36.
- Saving Power, xi. 90; xiv. 332\*; xvi. 157, 159\*, 427, 474.
- Self-chosen, ix. 469.
- Shadow of, x. 74.
- Shame of, ix. 461, 463, 466, 468; xv. 17, 18.
- Stumbling-block, xv. 17.
- Victory through, xiv. 332; xv. 37\*.
- and the World, xvi. 476; xvii. 333 f.\*
- Crown, xv. 265.
- of Christ, xviii. 295, 296, 297, 299.
- Corruptible, xv. 272.
- Cross and, i. 126; xv. 271.
- of Glory, xv. 276.
- of God's Mercy, iv. 298.
- Incorruptible, xv. 273, 275\*.

## Crown—

of Life, viii. 353; xv. 273; xx. 89, 89\*, 90, 91.

of Righteousness, xv. 277; xviii. 229, 241.

of Thorns, xviii. 242.

Crowning, iv. 296.

Crowns of Reward, iv. 170.

Crucified with Christ, xvi. 352, 353, 354\*, 355.

Crucifixion, iv. 404; vi. 340; vii. 164; viii. 412\*.

## Cry—

of a Child, vi. 163.

from the Depths, v. 118.

for God, v. 118.

to God, iii. 127\*.

of the Heart to God, vi. 160.

Culture, iv. 9.

Unsatisfying, viii. 368; xx. 422.

## Cup—

Christ's, ix. 415.

Overflowing, iii. 483 ff.

of Salvation, iv. 393.

Curiosity, xii. 448.

Current, iii. 372.

Curse, iii. 370.

Custom, ix. 126\*.

Daily Bread, xix. 179\*.

Daily Duty, iv. 319; vi. 247; x. 139; xvii. 426\*.

Dancing, in Worship, xi. 246.

Danger, x. 452.

Unconscious, xiii. 127.

## Daniel—

Courage of, vii. 258.

Piety of, vii. 261.

Prayer of, vii. 263.

Story of, vii. 258.

Dare, vii. 259.

Darius, vii. 259.

Darkness, i. 36, 347; iii. 115, 122, 123; iv. 33, 440\*; v. 228, 231\*; ix. 212\*; x. 473; xi. 362; xiv. 90\*, 387\*; xv. 287\*; xvi. 11, 115\*.

Works of, xiv. 392.

David, ii. 291, 313, 349-377; xx. 401.

Root of, xx. 398.

Son of, xx. 400.

Sorrow of, ii. 349, 352, 354.

Dawn, ii. 40\*; vi. 441; xiv. 387\*.

## Day—

of Atonement, i. 353; vi. 341.

of Christ, xi. 417; xiv. 389, 391, 425\*; xv. 106.

of Judgment, ii. 337; vii. 415, 496, 502; xv. 106\*.

of the Lord, iv. 399; xiv. 425\*.

and Night, iv. 333.

Sin-stained, i. 343\*.

Days, iv. 232, 233\*.

Dayspring, xiii. 277\*; xx. 402.

Deacon, xiii. 87.

Dead (the), ii. 304; iv. 405; v. 427; xv. 132\*, 442\*; xx. 245.

Blessed, xx. 242, 252.

"with Christ," x. 437\*; xvi. 158.

before Coming of Christ, xx. 253.

with God, xviii. 13.

God's Care for, xix. 126\*, 344\*.

Nearness of, xviii. 233.

Sorrow for, xviii. 4.

Deadness, vii. 242.

Deaf and Dumb, ix. 187.

Death, i. 161\*, 162\*, 420-422, 421\*, 422\*; ii. 77, 86, 86\*, 94, 105\*, 406\*, 491\*; iii. 58, 96, 157, 462\*, 464\*; iv. 237; xi. 31, 475, 475\*; xiv. 151, 407; xv. 457, 458; xvi. 143.

Abolished, xviii. 161, 169, 174.

for All, xi. 470.

an Angel, xviii. 7, 8\*.

Awaits us, iii. 478.

an Awakening, iii. 292; xv. 131\*, 132\*.

Awfulness of, vii. 325; xx. 51.

the Believer's, xviii. 175; xx. 54.

Benignant, xiii. 476\*; xv. 130, 278\*; xvii. 283\*, 284, 285\*; xviii. 8\*.

a Birth, xvii. 356\*.

of Children, iv. 42, 44.

Christian and Pagan Views of, xviii. 169.

Christian View of, xviii. 4, 5, 6.

Christ's View of, i. 421.

a Condition of Fruitfulness, xi. 499, 501.

Conquered, viii. 429\*; xii. 241, 241\*; xv. 130\*, 480\*; xvii. 291\*.

Courageous, ix. 405; xviii. 229, 230, 231.

Deliverance from, xi. 220.

as Departure, xviii. 231.

## Death—

Desired, xiii. 476; xx. 195.  
 Early, ii. 94.  
 Easy, xi. 365; xii. 90; xiv. 153\*, 407; xvii. 486; xx. 58\*.  
 Eternal, vii. 207; viii. 198.  
 Face of, v. 61; xii. 90\*.  
 Fear of, iii. 452; viii. 351; ix. 417; xiii. 373\*; xiv. 151, 419; xv. 184, 459; xvi. 302; xviii. 12, 136\*, 180, 189\*; xix. 42; xx. 50, 373.  
 as Friend, xviii. 232.  
 as Gain, xvii. 277, 283, 287.  
 Gate of Life, xix. 49.  
 Grace needed for, xvi. 302.  
 Hope in, xiii. 95; xviii. 136\*.  
 Indifference to, xviii. 180; xix. 300.  
 a Joyful Experience, xvii. 290; xviii. 5; xx. 244.  
 Keys of, xx. 54, 55, 57.  
 in Life, xv. 122, 460, 460\*.  
 Light in, xi. 364, 365, 366; xvii. 355; xviii. 8\*.  
 Loneliness of, i. 309, 310\*; iii. 457; x. 159; xx. 374.  
 in the Lord, xx. 243, 244.  
 as Loss, xvii. 290.  
 and Love, v. 61\*; xvii. 284; xviii. 8\*.  
 a Mystery, xvii. 271; xviii. 4; xx. 374.  
 as Mystery Solved, xx. 57.  
 Never Premature, xi. 423; xix. 433.  
 a New Dawn, xix. 292\*.  
 not the End, xii. 64, 66, 66\*, 126, 126\*; xiv. 56, 153, 408, 408\*; xv. 130, 131, 131\*; xvii. 287; xix. 291\*, 433.  
 not Master, vii. 327.  
 and Night, iv. 48\*.  
 Offering, xviii. 231.  
 while Praying, i. 424.  
 Preparation for, i. 422.  
 Rest in, xvii. 288; xx. 246, 247\*.  
 the Revealer, iii. 294\*, 295; xvii. 355.  
 of the Righteous, i. 420.  
 River of, iii. 96; vii. 54.  
 Second, xiii. 351.  
 to Self, xi. 504.  
 a Shadow, ii. 86.  
 and Sin, xi. 82; xiii. 351, 391; xv. 458.

## Death—

to Sin, xiii. 328, 336, 338.  
 as Sleep, v. 108; xiii. 97, 98\*; xv. 478\*; xviii. 11.  
 of the Soul, vii. 179, 188, 208.  
 Spiritual, xv. 459, 460\*, 466; xvii. 394.  
 Transfigures, xiii. 431\*.  
 Unites, xv. 132.  
 Universal, xv. 458.  
 Victory over, xviii. 8.  
 to the World, xi. 508\*.  
 Deathbed, ii. 406\*; iii. 330; vii. 327.  
 Preparation for, vii. 332.  
 Debt, ii. 500; viii. 149; xiv. 343.  
 Decalogue, ix. 330.  
 Decay, mental, ii. 210.  
 Decision, ii. 148, 149, 423, 424; ix. 127\*; xiii. 203; xiv. 283; xviii. 450.  
 of Character, x. 90.  
 Dedication, xii. 302.  
 Deeds, Consequences of, x. 265\*, 268\*; xvi. 432\*, 435 ff., 442, 484; xvii. 363.  
 Decisive, viii. 199\*.  
 Noble, xvii. 370\*.  
 Recorded, viii. 252\*.  
 Depths of God, iii. 23.  
 Defeat, i. 117; ii. 284. [See Failure.]  
 by Champions, viii. 309.  
 Comfort in, xvi. 7.  
 Defender, vi. 180.  
 Degeneration, ix. 127.  
 Deism, xi. 285.  
 Delay, viii. 395; x. 282\*; xiii. 205.  
 Delighting in the Lord, iv. 155.  
 Deliverance, vi. 148; viii. 153.  
 Need of, vi. 217.  
 Revelation of, vi. 223.  
 from Sin, xi. 460; xvi. 39\*, 73, 74.  
 Deliverer, vi. 179, 223.  
 Christ as. [See Christ as Deliverer.]  
 Preparation for, vi. 219.  
 Denunciation, xiv. 340.  
 Dependence, on Christ, xii. 187.  
 on God, v. 218; vi. 244; viii. 74; xv. 81; xvii. 298.  
 Mutual, ii. 229; xv. 81; xvi. 423; xix. 223.  
 Depression, ii. 75; iv. 448; xvi. 452.  
 Depths of Human Nature, v. 114–118, 160.

Desert, vi. 176 ff.; vii. 302.  
 Drought, vi. 176, 364.  
 Heat, vi. 177.  
 Rain, vi. 175.  
 Water in, vi. 150; xi. 236.  
 Winds, vi. 174.  
 Desertion, ii. 533\*.  
 Design, Divine, xvi. 334, 335; xvii. 26, 44, 48\*.  
 Desire, v. 178, 179; vi. 353, 354; ix. 485; xi. 230, 238, 327, 328; xiii. 498\*; xv. 65\*; xvi. 134; xvii. 156, 157\*, 158\*, 245\*.  
     Dormant, vi. 352.  
     and Duty, ix. 135, 137.  
     Gratification of, iv. 340 ff.  
 Despair, iii. 88; vi. 224, 470; viii. 255; xi. 376\*; xiii. 205, 382.  
 "Despised and Rejected," vi. 279.  
 Despondency, xv. 287\*; xvi. 452.  
 Destination, Christ's, vi. 131.  
 Destiny, v. 237; vii. 80; xv. 171; xvi. 334; xviii. 289; xix. 282; xx. 168.  
 Destruction, viii. 198.  
 Detachment, Spiritual, xv. 209; xvi. 355; xix. 303.  
 Deterioration, ii. 176; viii. 109, 111; xiii. 484; xvi. 451.  
 Development, iv. 418; x. 87, 88, 367, 418; xi. 180; xiii. 20, 20\*, 346; xix. 284.  
 Devil, vii. 419.  
     Character, x. 458; xix. 349.  
     Conflicts with, vii. 419; x. 466.  
     Kingdom of, x. 459.  
     Personality of, vii. 418.  
     Presence and power of, vii. 419; x. 458, 459.  
 Devotional Spirit, i. 337.  
 Dew, iv. 363, 365; vii. 307.  
     as Emblem of God, vii. 310.  
     Formation of, vii. 308.  
     of Hermon, v. 132.  
     Latent power of, vii. 311.  
     Life as, vii. 318.  
     Mystery of, vii. 310.  
     Seasonableness of, vii. 312.  
     Silence of, vii. 311.  
     as Symbol of Holy Spirit, vii. 308, 309.  
     of Youth, iv. 360.  
 Dewdrop, iv. 265; v. 139; vii. 311.

Difficulties—  
     Intellectual, xi. 90; xv. 250, 492.  
     Religious, ix. 222, 342; x. 201.  
     Strengthening effects of, ix. 469; xv. 228.  
 Diligence, xi. 419; xiv. 276; xix. 153, 154.  
 Disappointment, v. 86; xiv. 311; xvi. 345; xix. 149.  
 Disaster, ii. 21.  
 Discipleship, Cost of, viii. 319.  
 Discipline, i. 263\*; ii. 389, 390; iii. 32\*, 96\*; vii. 90; x. 161; xii. 197, 278; xiii. 35; xiv. 13, 15, 19, 157\*, 253, 267; xv. 170, 227, 266; xvi. 20, 115\*, 488\*; xvii. 108, 221\*; xviii. 257, 304, 307, 468; xx. 192, 193\*.  
     of Change, vii. 147.  
 Discouragement, viii. 332.  
 Discovery, v. 362.  
 Dishonesty, xiv. 260.  
 Disillusion, iv. 448; xv. 408, 410.  
 Disobedience, ii. 96.  
 Disorder, Moral, v. 262.  
 Dispensation, Old and New, xviii. 278.  
 Dissatisfaction, iii. 201; iv. 453; vii. 33, 34; viii. 368\*; ix. 263.  
     [See Unsatisfied.]  
 Distances, Land of far, vi. 198.  
 Distrust, xix. 358.  
 Divergence, ii. 145.  
 Diversity, v. 130.  
     Unity in, v. 129.  
 Divine in Man, i. 48, 59\*; viii. 184\*, 247\*; xv. 79\*.  
 Divine Life in Man, vi. 269; xix. 315.  
 Docility, ii. 225.  
 Dogma, ii. 45; vii. 400.  
 Doing, vi. 16; iii. 428\*; iv. 231; x. 213.  
     and Being, x. 225.  
     Good, v. 400; xvii. 198, 243, 258.  
     and Knowing, xi. 304, 306.  
     no Harm, i. 136.  
     One's best, vi. 273; ix. 381, 384, 384\*; xi. 109; xiv. 421; xix. 221.  
 Door—  
     Closed, ii. 40\*; xx. 140, 143\*.  
     Narrow, x. 275.  
     Opened, xx. 145, 150\*.



- Doubt, i. 29\*; ii. 424\*, 428; iv. 281;  
vi. 469, 470, 470\*; viii. 97;  
ix. 211, 215, 217, 219, 223;  
xi. 320; xii. 368, 368\*, 456\*;  
xiii. 51; xvi. 11, 16\*; xix.  
396\*.
- Agony of, iv. 281.
- Cure of, ix. 138; xi. 313; xiv. 100\*;  
xvi. 11, 12.
- Discipline of, xvi. 20.
- Mists of, vi. 470\*.
- of Thomas, xii. 366.
- Dove, Emblem, x. 159.
- Dread of God, xix. 360, 361.
- Dreams, xiii. 218, 218\*, 225.
- Drifting, viii. 198.
- Drought, vi. 176.
- Drudgery, viii. 449; ix. 159; xv. 313,  
316, 406.
- Drunkennes, i. 445.
- Dry bones, vii. 235.
- Dumah, Meaning of, vi. 159.
- Oracle of, vi. 157.
- Dust, vii. 302.
- Duties, iv. 273\*.
- Common, viii. 382, 428\*; ix. 150,  
447\*; xv. 313; xvi. 465\*;  
xvii. 281\*; xviii. 268\*.
- the Smaller, x. 309.
- Duty, ii. 261, 465, 540\*, 542; iv. 151\*,  
282\*; viii. 58, 191, 280\*; ix.  
138; x. 147\*; xi. 321\*; xiv.  
23\*, 92\*.
- Attention to, vi. 298.
- Call of, x. 112.
- Daily, vi. 247; x. 139.
- and Desire, ix. 135, 142\*; xvi. 151.
- Hardness of, vi. 124.
- Highest, xi. 436.
- Individuality of, xii. 439, 445, 447\*,  
450.
- of Man, v. 433.
- Peremptoriness of, iv. 326.
- Post of, ix. 465.
- Sense of, xvi. 150.
- Vision of, vi. 118.
- Dying; i. 67, 423; ii. 104; iii. 450,  
455; iv. 432, 453. [See  
Death.]
- Alone, i. 310\*.
- with Christ, xvi. 352, 354\*; xx. 53.
- to Self, xvi. 352\*; xvii. 481, 486.
- to Sin, xvii. 481, 483, 484, 484\*, 502,  
503; xix. 110, 111, 127\*.
- Dying—  
to the World, xiv. 219.
- Eagle's Nest, vi. 252.
- Earnestness, v. 382; viii. 80; xvii. 119,  
371; xviii. 461, 462; xix.  
220, 221.
- Earth, iii. 237, 238\*.
- Earthquake, xiii. 135.
- Ease, i. 83\*; viii. 324; xiv. 158\*,  
464\*.
- Easter, iv. 406\*.
- Joy of, iv. 402, 404, 405, 406.
- Eating and drinking, xiv. 438.
- Ebenezer, ii. 275, 282.
- Eccentricity, xvi. 157.
- Ecclesiastes, v. 407, 421, 433.
- Eden, xx. 63, 63\*, 64\*, 64, 65.
- Allegory of, i. 71, 72.
- Expulsion from, i. 117.
- Lost, i. 120\*.
- Return to, i. 121.
- Education—  
of the Home, v. 312; ix. 246.  
of Mankind, xv. 5.
- Efficiency, xix. 221.
- Effort, v. 380; xv. 266.
- Egoism, xii. 297.
- El Shaddai, xv. 181.
- Elect, God's, xiv. 124, 126; xx. 267.
- Election, xi. 193, 261, 263.  
for Service, xi. 194.
- Elevation of Man, vi. 220.
- Eli, ii. 270.
- Elihu, iii. 114.
- Elijah, ii. 411, 431.
- Elim, i. 372\*; iv. 379; vi. 147.
- Eliphaz, iii. 99.
- Elisha, ii. 473.
- Emotion, Religious, vii. 472; viii. 184;  
x. 479, 480; xi. 248; xiii.  
203.
- Encouragement, xiv. 469; xx. 128,  
200.
- End justifies Means, xv. 259.
- Endeavour, Earnest, vi. 471; xvii. 371.
- Endowment, vi. 149.
- Endurance, xiv. 5\*; xvii. 323, xviii.  
445, 447, 448\*, 448, 451, 452,  
453.
- Patient, vi. 256; xix. 178, 179\*; xx.  
73, 94.
- Energy, Christian, xi. 236; xix. 202.
- Conservation of, i. 270.

- Energy—**  
   Outlet for, vi. 70.  
   in Physics, i. 270.  
   Temptations of, viii. 154.  
**Enjoyment**, iii. 480; v. 414.  
**Enlargement**, vi. 200, 201.  
**Enlightenment—**  
   of Mind, v. 27.  
   of Heart, v. 28.  
   of Soul, vi. 439.  
**Ennui**, iv. 444.  
**Enoch**, i. 151-163.  
   Translation, i. 158.  
**Enrichment**, iii. 483.  
**Entertainment**, iii. 470.  
**Enthusiasm**, v. 383, 384; viii. 45; ix. 355; xiii. 418\*; xiv. 230, 285, 287; xvii. 12.  
**Environment**, ii. 394; iii. 353; vi. 105; x. 91, 378; xii. 284; xiv. 228.  
   and Character, xii. 275; xvi. 421.  
   Resisting, x. 379; xii. 283, 288.  
   Theories of, vii. 184.  
**Envy**, xiv. 393\*.  
**Ephesus**, Church at, xx. 61.  
**Epiphany**, viii. 19.  
**Epitaph**, ii. 84.  
**Equality in God's sight**, v. 138.  
**Error**, iii. 346.  
**Esau**, i. 203.  
   Birthright, i. 204.  
   Profane person, i. 209.  
**Escape**, vi. 148.  
   from Monotony, vii. 32.  
   from Responsibilities, vii. 32.  
**Essential in religion**, xvi. 388.  
**Etchmiadzin**, v. 70.  
**Eternal**, ix. 122.  
   Death, vii. 207; xiii. 346.  
   Life, i. 406, 407; iii. 65; viii. 361; ix. 122; xiii. 353, 358. [See Life, Eternal.]  
   in Man, v. 368, 369.  
   Name, i. 277.  
   Sin, ix. 117.  
**Eternity**, Definition of, vi. 416.  
   in the Heart, v. 361.  
**Eucharist**, Use of, i. 347, 347\*. [See Communion.]  
**Eve**, Temptation of, i. 102-106.  
**Evening**, i. 73; iv. 333.  
**Events**, iv. 186.  
   Insignificant, vi. 203.  
**Everlasting**, ii. 72.  
**Evidence**, xi. 312; xii. 383; xviii. 34, 36.  
   Demand for, xii. 378.  
   of Senses, xii. 376.  
**Evil**, iii. 46, 47\*; iv. 421; ix. 44; x. 456; xii. 239, 282.  
   Abolished, xx. 322.  
   Beginning of, xv. 299.  
   Conquest of, i. 98.  
   Domestic, xiv. 336.  
   Fascination of, vii. 65.  
   Nature, xiv. 326.  
   Overcome by good, xiv. 333.  
   Personal, xiv. 333.  
   Power, ix. 132; xiv. 326.  
   Problem of, iii. 33, 46; xviii. 236.  
   Public, xiv. 338.  
   Resistance of, xiv. 328; xv. 300.  
   Spirits, viii. 152; ix. 43; x. 456.  
**Evil One**, viii. 152; xii. 239, 282; xv. 297.  
**Evolution**, iii. 86, 237; v. 287; ix. 62, 63\*; xiii. 259, 346; xiv. 28, 41; xv. 81; xvi. 200.  
   Spiritual, xvii. 289, 290; xviii. 276.  
**Example**, vi. 16.  
   Christ's. [See Christ, Example.]  
   Good, x. 312; xix. 93.  
   Parental, v. 322; ix. 244.  
   Power of, x. 215; xii. 36; xiii. 412; xiv. 336; xvi. 23; xvii. 65.  
**Excellence**, Unconsciousness of, i. 328.  
**Excuses for sin**, i. 78.  
**Exertion**, Capacity for, vi. 255.  
**Exile**, Christ as. [See Christ, Exile.]  
   Man in, xvii. 393.  
   Return from, vi. 389.  
**Existence**, ii. 61, 62.  
**Expansion**, vii. 400-404.  
**Expectation of the creatures**, ix. 59.  
**Expediency**, iii. 176, 177; xi. 287, 288; xv. 237, 260.  
**Experience**, ii. 129\*, 375; iv. 102, 103\*; v. 334, 335; xi. 113, 305; xii. 458\*; xv. 57; xvi. 20, 21; xvii. 337, 339, 348.  
   Argument from, viii. 60; xiii. 286; xviii. 81, 82, 193, 194, 194\*, 483; xx. 375.  
   Spiritual, iv. 78.  
**Expression**, i. 241.  
**Extremes of Fortune**, v. 345.

Eye, iii. 151; iv. 93, 439.

Guiding, iv. 85, 95.

Seeing, xv. 49, 61\*.

Wonders of the, vi. 419, 428.

Ezekiel, Preparation of, vii. 243.

Vision of, vii. 181.

Face, i. 60, 325, 326; iii. 291.

of Death, v. 61.

Index of Character, viii. 355, 356, 357, 358; xvi. 485; xx. 351, 355.

Factions, Religious, xv. 113; xvii. 175.

Failure, ii. 100, 100\*; vi. 209\*, 249; vii. 92, 342; ix. 345; xiii. 223; xvi. 345, 458, 459; xvii. 367; xix. 118. [See Aim Frustrated, Defeat.]

Learning from, xix. 175, 177.

Faith, i. 188\*; ii. 46\*, 223, 502; iii. 196, 208, 219, 220; iv. 24; vi. 167, 238; ix. 211; x. 187\*; xi. 142, 175, 176, 215, 314; xii. 368\*, 370, 385\*; xiii. 134, 146; xv. 394, 424, 492; xvi. 140; xvii. 30\*, 153, 154, 532; xviii. 409; xix. 399.

Access by, xiii. 297.

Act of Will, xii. 44.

Appropriating, iii. 389; vii. 210; xv. 185; xix. 57.

Aspiring, xix. 162.

Author of, xviii. 472.

Blessedness of, xii. 386.

and Character, xii. 391; xix. 157.

Christian, vii. 388; xix. 157.

Clouded, xviii. 40\*.

Common Ground of, xvii. 174.

Condition of Eternal Life, xi. 468.

Condition of Salvation, xvii. 26, 201.

Conquering, xix. 396, 399\*, 402.

Conviction in, xviii. 34.

Dead, vii. 239.

and Deeds, xvii. 29.

Definitions of, xv. 397, 492; xvi. 139; xix. 159.

as Desire, xvii. 156.

Development of, xviii. 239.

Endurance through, vii. 390.

Essence, ix. 215.

Evolution of, vii. 20; xi. 176.

Father's, iii. 332.

in God, iv. 86, 252; vii. 390, 391\*; xii. 43.

Faith—

God's Gift, iv. 111; xx. 271.

Ground of, xi. 144, 145.

Heroic, iii. 257.

Hope, Love, xv. 424, 429, 430\*, 432\*, 432, 443.

Insight of, xii. 210; xiv. 156\*; xv. 399.

Justification by, vii. 382 ff.; xiii. 286; xiv. 128; xviii. 38.

Justifying, xiii. 288.

and Knowledge, xii. 374; xvii. 170.

Life by, vii. 377; xiv. 195.

Link with Divine Power, xix. 398, 401.

Little, xiii. 341.

Living, v. 215.

Lost, xviii. 149\*.

and Love, x. 186; xiv. 192; xv. 427; xvi. 390.

Measure of Blessing, ix. 216; xvi. 45.

Need of, v. 428; viii. 209; ix. 80.

Not Supernatural, vii. 387.

by Obedience, xii. 158.

Object, xix. 397.

in Old Age, iii. 332.

in the O.T., vii. 380.

Peace through, x. 190, 191; xii. 56, 57, 58\*.

Perception of, v. 439.

Permanence, xv. 432, 433, 434, 437.

Personal, vi. 181; xix. 398.

Power of, ix. 224, 224\*; xii. 392; xvii. 154, 155.

Producing likeness, xi. 480.

Proof of things unseen, xviii. 415; xix. 401.

and Reason, vi. 29.

Receptive, vii. 385.

Removing mountains, xix. 167.

Rest through, xviii. 329, 330.

Root of Virtue, xix. 155, 157, 161.

Saving, x. 187, 188; xiv. 197\*; xviii. 255.

and Sight, xii. 210, 373, 392\*, 408; xvi. 136, 138\*, 140; xviii. 435.

Substance of things hoped for, xviii. 409; xix. 69\*; xx. 233.

Transforming, xix. 162.

Trial of, i. 184 ff.; xv. 398.

Triumphant, xvii. 369.

True, ix. 81.



## Faith—

- as Trust, xv. 395, 396, 397, 399\*; xvii. 155; xix. 148.
  - Unconscious, ix. 214.
  - in the Unseen, xii. 381.
  - Varieties of, x. 206; xv. 417\*.
  - Venture of, xi. 320; xii. 380, 380\*; xiv. 68\*; xv. 380; xviii. 450.
  - Victorious, xix. 400, 402.
  - Victory of, iii. 451; xix. 396, 399\*.
  - as Vision, vii. 379; xix. 162.
  - Walking by, xvi. 131, 132, 137.
  - Weak, ix. 216.
  - and Will, xix. 165.
  - and Works, xiii. 145; xviii. 378.
- Faithful Saying, xviii. 79.
- Faithfulness, viii. 244, 396, 397, 398, 400; x. 307, 310, 314\*; xi. 321; xiii. 134; xiv. 68\*; xv. 64, 316, 493\*; xviii. 427; xx. 85, 94\*.
- Call to, xx. 82.
- Unto death, xx. 82, 87, 88, 89\*, 92, 94.
- a Fruit of the Spirit, xvi. 405.
- God's. [See God.]
- in O.T., vii. 380.
- Reward of, x. 314; xvi. 460; xx. 81, 89, 193.
- Victory of, xx. 87.
- Fall of Man, i. 64, 94; xiii. 259; xv. 458.
- Fallen Angels, i. 94.
- Falling from Grace, xii. 19 f.
- Falls, xiii. 291; xvi. 390.
- Falsehood, xv. 180; xvii. 217.
- Faltering, ii. 182\*.
- Fame, vii. 33; xv. 272.
- Family, i. 133; ix. 156; xvii. 103.
- Affection, xvii. 106.
  - of God, xvii. 63, 104.
  - and Individual, vii. 298.
  - Influence, v. 314.
  - Instituted by God, xvii. 103.
  - Sanctuary, xvii. 108.
  - a School of Character, xvii. 107.
  - Worship, ii. 163, 164.
- Far distances, vi. 198, 199.
- Fashion, ii. 417; xiv. 229; xv. 229.
- Fasting, viii. 147.
- Fatalism, v. 416.
- Father, ii. 161, 161\*, 501; viii. 135; x. 240; xvii. 102.
- Everlasting, vi. 134.

## Father—

- of our Lord Jesus Christ, xvii. 98; xix. 34.
- Fatherhood of God. [See God, Father.]
- Father's Business, x. 134.
- House, x. 107, 116; xii. 62, 101.
  - Pity, iv. 305.
  - Prayer, ii. 41 f., 159.
  - Presence, ix. 234.
  - Suffering, vi. 345.
- Faults, iii. 345, 360.
- Secret, iii. 350, 351.
- Fear, i. 77, 78; iv. 315; v. 435; vi. 379; vii. 329; xi. 391; xiii. 136; xvi. 113\*, 449\*; xix. 350; xx. 46.
- Cast out by Love, xix. 347, 357\*, 361.
- of Death, iii. 452; viii. 351; ix. 417; xi. 280, 476; xiii. 373\*, 463, 463\*; xv. 190\*, 459; xviii. 12, 180; xix. 42; xx. 50, 373.
- Educative, xix. 354.
- of Future Life, xx. 54.
- of God, vi. 101; xix. 353, 354\*.
- Guilty, xix. 353; xx. 47.
- as Hindrance, i. 299.
- Holy, xvii. 302, 303, 304.
- Ignorant, xix. 352.
- Inevitable, xix. 350.
- of Life, xx. 46.
- and Love, iv. 12; v. 207; xix. 348, 351, 356.
- of Man, ix. 349\*, 350\*; xvii. 303.
- as Motive, xiv. 365.
- of Punishment, v. 208\*; xiii. 461\*; xvi. 149; xix. 354.
- Religion of, xvii. 428.
- Reverent, xix. 360.
- and Terror, iv. 12 f.
- Torment of, xix. 357, 358.
- "Fear not," x. 30; xii. 43; xx. 45.
- Fearlessness, xix. 302.
- Feast, Keeping, xv. 187.
- Feeding on Christ, xv. 188; xix. 207, 208; xx. 99.
- Feeling, vi. 379; xi. 318; xiii. 270; xv. 317; xvi. 278, 279; xvii. 311, 311\*, 410, 533.
- Feet-Washing, xii. 4, 17, 18, 19, 23.
- Felix, xiii. 202.
- Fellowship, i. 72; iii. 471; v. 77, 78, 133, 137, 453; vii. 471-474, 477 f.; viii. 213, 216; xiii. 52; xvi. 323; xix. 331.

# 30 THE GREAT TEXTS OF THE BIBLE

## Fellowship—

- with Christ, ix. 180.
- of Christ's Sufferings. [See Suffering with Christ.]
- with God, i. 58, 72; ii. 514; iv. 246; xi. 392, 393, 435.
- of the Saints, vii. 463; xvii. 61, 172 f.; xix. 217, 222.
- of Suffering, xvi. 475; xviii. 299, 313; xix. 118.
- Fellow-workers, xv. 71, 75.
- with God. [See Working with God.]
- Fervent in Spirit, xiv. 285, 290, 291.
- Fetish-worship, xix. 408.
- Fetters of Sin, vi. 452 f.\*
- Fidelity. [See Faithfulness.]
- Field of work, vi. 448 f.
- Fight, Good, xviii. 234.
- Fighter, ii. 171; vi. 122.
- Filled with Christ, xvii. 207\*.
- with God, xvii. 197, 198, 198\*, 200.
- Finding, v. 277.
- God, vi. 149.
- Fire, viii. 37.
- Altar, i. 335.
- Baptism of, viii. 39, 43; xiii. 9.
- Cleansing, viii. 39.
- Continual, i. 333.
- Divine, vi. 114.
- Holy, i. 341.
- of the Spirit, ix. 486.
- as Symbol, i. 334; viii. 39; xiii. 34, 36\*; xv. 106.
- Worship, v. 300.
- Fireflies, vi. 438.
- Fireside, vi. 385.
- Firmament, xi. 245\*.
- Firmness, xiii. 297.
- First Cause, xvii. 135.
- First Things, viii. 159, 166; x. 228.
- Fishing, v. 275.
- Fitness, xi. 267.
- Fittest, Survival of the, vi. 265; xiv. 465, 466.
- Flax, Smoking, vi. 261 ff.
- Flesh, vii. 219; ix. 52\*; xi. 44\*; xiii. 377, 387.
- Appetites of the, i. 213.
- Mind of, xiii. 389.
- and Spirit, xviii. 109.
- Flight, Eagle's, vi. 252.
- Flower, Withered, vii. 347\*.
- Flowers, Human Analogies, v. 176.
- Flying, vi. 245.

## Fold, xi. 427.

- Following Christ, iv. 193; vii. 72; viii. 328, 332; ix. 14, 271; x. 316\*; xi. 268\*, 359; xii. 441; xiii. 450; xiv. 443\*; xvii. 387; xix. 89, 90, 91, 92, 93\*, 99\*.
- Food, Sacrament of, iii. 474.
- Spiritual, xix. 207.
- Footprints, vi. 141.
- Force, vii. 434-436.
- or Freedom, xi. 377.
- Indestructibility of, i. 270.
- Worship of, vii. 434.
- Foreground, vi. 200.
- Fore-ordination, ii. 142; v. 284.
- Forerunner, Christ as, vi. 215 ff.
- Forgetfulness, ii. 20\*.
- Forgetting, v. 9.
- as Condition of Progress, xvii. 364.
- Things behind, xvii. 362, 363, 364, 365\*, 368\*, 372\*.
- Forgiving Spirit Condition of Seeing Christ, xix. 240.
- Forgiveness, ii. 334\*; viii. 148, 431; ix. 88, 325; x. 181, 301, 302; xvii. 187; xviii. 92, 250.
- Blessedness of, iv. 69, 76; xi. 295.
- Condition of, iv. 75; vi. 405; x. 186; xvi. 229.
- Divine, ii. 14; vi. 112, 115, 402, 403, 405\*; viii. 431; x. 182, 300\*; xix. 242.
- Free, xix. 241.
- Hardness of, vi. 407.
- and Love, x. 185, 185\*.
- Measure of, vi. 407.
- Peace of, x. 190.
- Reality of, iv. 70.
- Righteous, xix. 233, 242.
- Forgiving and forgetting, xix. 241.
- Formalism, vii. 440, 441.
- Forms, xiv. 440, 441\*, 447.
- Fortitude, vii. 437; xvii. 127, 128; xviii. 447.
- Fortune, v. 291; vi. 332.
- Foundation, iii. 409; viii. 293, 295; xi. 267; xv. 92, 93; xix. 428.
- Insecure, viii. 293; xix. 429.
- Fountain, iv. 140; xi. 237, 237\*.
- of Living Waters, vii. 3; xi. 235, 236, 237, 237\*.
- a Triple, vi. 360.
- of Youth, xi. 233\*.
- Fragrance, iii. 482; xix. 318.

Frankincense, viii. 30, 31.  
 Free Gift, xiv. 119\*.  
 Free-thinker, vi. 30.  
 Free Will, ii. 141 f. ; v. 452 ; vi. 332 ;  
     ix. 124, 127\* ; x. 69 ; xi. 390 ;  
     xiii. 223 ; xv. 78 ; xvi. 75 ;  
     xvii. 307, 310 ; xx. 424.  
 Freedom, xiv. 181\*, 414\*.  
     Christian, x. 114 ; xiv. 413, 460 ;  
         xvi. 70 ; xvii. 298, 326\*.  
     of Mastery, xvi. 70.  
     Moral, ii. 140 ; vii. 185 ; viii. 61 ; x.  
         69, 109 ; xiii. 398 ; xv. 78 ;  
         xvi. 66, 68, 68\* ; xviii. 292.  
     Responsibility of, xii. 336.  
     Spiritual, xvi. 168 ; xvii. 41 ; xx. 9,  
         10.  
     by Truth, xi. 376, 385, 392\*.  
 Fretfulness, vii. 53.  
 Fretting, xvii. 427\*.  
 Friend, ii. 297, 297\*, 300\*.  
     Unseen, vi. 503.  
 Friendship, ii. 291.  
     and Christianity, ii. 301.  
     of David and Jonathan, ii. 291.  
     Marks of, ii. 293.  
     Value of, ii. 298.  
 Fruit of the light, xvii. 229.  
 Fruit of the Spirit, xvi. 397 ; xvii.  
     229.  
 Fruitfulness, vii. 316 ; xii. 194, 195,  
     197, 197\* ; xx. 325.  
     Through Death, xi. 497.  
 Fulfilment, of Law and Prophets, viii.  
     117, 119, 121, 122, 125.  
     of Promise, ix. 73 ; xvi. 34, 43, 43\*,  
         45\*, 46.  
 Fulness, of Christ, xvii. 462, 469.  
     of God, xvii. 196, 203, 207.  
     of the Time, ix. 73 ; xvi. 365.  
 Future, ii. 288\* ; v. 151, 221 ; vii. 403 ;  
     xv. 134.  
     Fear of, xx. 54.  
     Hope for, vi. 132.  
     Trust for the, xvi. 132, 133\*.  
     Unknown, xiii. 217\* ; xvi. 132 ; xx.  
         55.  
 Future Life, iii. 59, 62, 65, 94, 294,  
     464 ; iv. 402 ; xiii. 299 ; xvi.  
     39 ; xvii. 289 ; xx. 54.  
     Made in the Present, x. 267 ; xvi.  
     200, 432 ; xvii. 353 ; xx. 270,  
     285\*, 346.  
     O.T. and, iii. 62, 65.

Gain—  
     Life sacrificed to, ix. 204 ; xv. 122 ;  
         xviii. 134.  
     from Loss, xv. 272\* ; xix. 211.  
 Games, xvii. 360 ; xviii. 126, 460.  
 Garden, ix. 493, 493\*.  
 Garments, Symbolic, xx. 197, 198, 383.  
 Gate, viii. 196, 200.  
     Strait, x. 276.  
     Wide, x. 277.  
 Gates of Hades, viii. 296.  
 Gathering together, i. 254.  
 Generosity, xiii. 396.  
 Genius, vi. 248 ; ix. 301.  
 Gentiles, Equal with Jews, xvii. 437 ;  
     xix. 66.  
 Gentleman, xiii. 411.  
 Gentleness, iii. 301, 302, 302\* ; v. 140,  
     189, 190 ; xi. 80, 85 ; xvi. 403 ;  
     xvii. 241.  
     of Christ. [See Christ, Gentleness.]  
     and Severity, iii. 303.  
 Gethsemane, ix. 411 ; xi. 223.  
 Gift, ii. 461 ; vi. 124.  
 Gifts, ii. 209\* ; xv. 356, 358.  
     Dedication of, xvii. 317 ; xix. 208.  
     of God. [See God's Gifts.]  
     of the Spirit, ix. 195.  
     Use of, xvii. 252, 317.  
     Variety of, xx. 349.  
 Giving, iii. 14 ; v. 356, 391, 394, 396,  
     397, 400 ; viii. 248\* ; ix. 259,  
     269, 274, 361\*, 362, 379\* ; x.  
     214, 231, 271 ; xiii. 169, 180,  
     180\*, 181\* ; xiv. 116\*, 352,  
     359\*.  
     the Best, viii. 168 ; ix. 269, 386 ;  
         xvii. 258, 333.  
     a Christian duty, xviii. 154, 155.  
     a Cure for Covetousness, xviii. 154.  
     Gain by, xix. 211.  
     and Receiving, v. 391 ; xiii. 174, 177.  
 Gladness, iv. 276, 279 ; viii. 160\*.  
 Gleam, viii. 26, 26\*.  
 Gloom, xiii. 335 ; xvi. 245.  
 Gloria in Excelsis, x. 45, 48.  
 Glory, xiii. 268 ; xvii. 440.  
     Christ's, viii. 348 ; xi. 61, 63\*, 132 ;  
         xvi. 90.  
     Eternal weight of, xvi. 105.  
     Future, xiv. 15.  
     to God, x. 48.  
     God's, vi. 93, 96, 97, 228, 441, 442 ;  
         vii. 407 ; xi. 53 ; xiii. 268, 298.

## Glory—

Hope of, xvii. 437, 444.

Reflected, x. 78; xvi. 82, 83, 84, 88, 89, 90, 92, 94.

Riches of, xvii. 133.

Unconscious, i. 321; viii. 348.

Glorying in the Cross, xvi. 469.

Goad, xiii. 109.

Goal, Christian, xvii. 366, 369, 490; xviii. 474.

God, xvii. 522; xviii. 265. [See also God's.]

Access to—

By Christ, viii. 215; xiii. 295, 296, 297; xviii. 343, 344, 344\*, 345\*, 367, 391; xx. 14, 390.

By Faith, xiii. 297.

Acknowledgment of, v. 68, 215.

Acquaintance with, iii. 99.

Afflicted, vi. 490.

as All, iii. 269.

Apprehending, ii. 126.

Approach of, i. 265.

Approach to, iv. 101.

as Artist, ii. 32\*.

Attributes of, xiii. 497; xvii. 167; xix. 331.

Belief in, ii. 60, 61; iv. 294.

Blessing us, iv. 286.

Blessings of, vii. 281.

Burden-bearing, iv. 181.

Call of. [See Call.]

as Cause, ii. 25.

as Centre, iv. 200.

Character of, vi. 44.

in Christ, vii. 202.

City of. [See City of God.]

Claims of, x. 374.

as Comforter, xvi. 8, 16; xx. 215.

Coming to, xviii. 399, 404\*.

or Christ, xviii. 365.

through Christ, xviii. 365, 399.

Commandments of, v. 437.

in Common Life. [See Life.]

Communion with, i. 57, 72, 327; iii.

118, 196\*; iv. 159; vii. 309,

369, 467; ix. 183, 448\*, 449;

x. 116; xii. 281; xiii. 482;

xviii. 20, 22; xix. 426\*.

Comprehensiveness of, vi. 396.

Conception of, vi. 413; xi. 255; xviii. 260; xix. 331, 409, 411.

as Conqueror, xvi. 51.

Consciousness of, vii. 343.

## God—

Converse with, i. 152, 153\*.

Co-operation with, ii. 181, 182.

Co-workers with, ii. 119, 127, 128; iv. 328. [See Working with God.]

Craving for, xi. 231\*, 238\*; xii. 113, 266; xiii. 483, 498\*; xiv. 42; xvii. 204\*, 206; xviii. 153; xx. 419.

The Creator, i. 12; xvii. 135, 137, 522; xix. 333, 337\*.

Cry to, iii. 127\*; v. 118, 119, 187.

Debtor to, iv. 390.

Deity, vi. 108.

Delighting in, iv. 155.

Dependence upon, v. 218; vi. 244; xv. 81.

Dependent on man, xv. 81.

Desire after, v. 179.

Direction by, v. 222.

as Dwelling-place, ii. 60, 67, 68.

Dwelling-place of, vi. 413, 426, 428, 429\*.

Encompassing, v. 145.

Eternal, ii. 60, 64\*, 69, 72\*; xiv. 162.

Evidence of, iii. 154.

Excellence of, vi. 383.

Existence of, i. 13, 14; iv. 108; vii. 387; xviii. 159.

Experience of, iii. 256; iv. 104.

Expostulation of, vii. 207.

Eye of, iv. 88, 93, 94; v. 151.

Face of, iii. 77; vi. 495, 501.

Faith in, iv. 86, 252; vii. 390, 391\*; xi. 43.

Faithfulness of, i. 179; iii. 259; iv. 124; xv. 283, 284, 285, 288, 290.

as Father, vi. 37; ix. 195; x. 239, 240, 241; xi. 247; xii. 192; xiii. 138\*. [See Father; God, Fatherhood.]

Fatherhood of, i. 17\*; ii. 161, 356; iii. 249, 251; iv. 309\*; v. 76; ix. 412, 414\*; x. 127; xii. 255; xiii. 162, 163, 377, 472; xv. 41; xvii. 98, 100\*, 112, 113\*; xix. 34, 35, 142\*, 269, 270, 271, 272, 275, 342, 374.

Fathers', ii. 501; iii. 257, 258.

Favour of, ii. 38.

Favours of, iii. 373.

Fear of, iii. 190; iv. 12 ff., 315, 316;

God—

Fear of—

v. 201, 204, 205, 434, 436, 437, 479\*; vii. 465, 466, 505.

Fellowship with, i. 58, 72; ii. 514; iv. 246; xi. 392, 393, 435.

Loss of, i. 77.

Finding, iii. 291; iv. 108; vi. 23\*, 149; vii. 387.

as Fire, i. 273.

Following, iii. 506.

Footprints of, i. 14.

Forgetfulness of, iii. 199.

Forgetting, iv. 289; vii. 66.

Forgiveness of, i. 365\*; ii. 334, 344; iii. 160, 487, 488; iv. 292; v. 123; vi. 103, 389, 402, 403, 405\*, 407, 408; vii. 143, 144\*.

Extent of, vi. 407; xvi. 232.

Method of, vi. 408.

as Fountain of Life, iv. 140.

Friendship of, vi. 502.

Gentleness of, iii. 299.

Gifts of, iv. 389; v. 181; viii. 175; xi. 125; xiv. 112, 116, 292; xix. 3, 8\*, 24.

as Giver, iii. 374; iv. 390; vii. 220, 221; ix. 194\*; xiv. 117\*; xix. 6, 8\*.

of Gladness, iv. 278.

Glory of, vi. 93, 96, 97, 228, 441, 442; vii. 407; xi. 53; xiii. 268, 298.

Living to, xv. 306, 308\*, 309, 311, 312\*, 313.

as Goal, xvii. 305; xviii. 404\*.

Going to, vi. 406.

Goodness of, i. 22\*; ii. 277\*, 377; iii. 312, 498, 501; iv. 99, 100, 101\*, 105, 108, 109, 389; vii. 105, 199, 354; xvi. 37, 248, 422; xvii. 137.

Government of, ii. 24f.

Grace of, iii. 29, 370, 372; iv. 295; xvi. 325\*; xvii. 330; xviii. 252, 299; xix. 198.

of Grace, iv. 119.

Gratitude to, iv. 386, 389, 390; viii. 400; x. 324, 326, 333, 334, 336\*; xi. 222; xvii. 258, 405\*, 433.

Guests of, ii. 275.

Guidance of, i. 303, 372, 373, 374\*; ii. 19, 455; iii. 397, 413\*, 427ff., 433; iv. 85-95, 95\*;

God—

Guidance of—

v. 154, 219, 221; vii. 409; ix. 421\*; xi. 21\*; xiv. 192.

as Guide, i. 372; v. 169.

Hand of, ii. 74; vii. 244.

Comforting, v. 154.

Guiding, v. 153.

Open, v. 177.

Restraining, v. 152.

Having, v. 180.

as Healer, iv. 293; v. 192.

Hearer of Prayer, v. 122.

Heart of, iv. 310.

in the Heart, vi. 422, 425\*.

as Help, ii. 419; v. 43-46.

Hiding from, i. 78, 79, 81.

Highness of, vi. 414.

our Home, ii. 59; iv. 217.

of Hosts, vii. 510.

Immanent, v. 287.

Incomprehensible, i. 14.

of the Individual, v. 191.

Indwelling, v. 249; xii. 137\*, 154, 154\*, 207\*, 390\*; xvii. 88\*, 148\*, 153\*, 205, 304, 508\*; xix. 73.

Infinite, iii. 25; xix. 332.

our Inheritance, iii. 264, 265.

Instruments of, viii. 10; x. 192; xi. 117; xv. 82\*, 206, 315\*; xvi. 17, 325, 326.

Intellect of, vi. 396.

Intimacy with, i. 349.

Jealousy of, ii. 165.

Jewish Conception of, xiii. 357.

Joy in, ii. 511.

as Judge, vi. 37, 399; vii. 329, 499, 500; xx. 318.

as Keeper, v. 51, 56, 57; xii. 284; xiv. 141, 142\*; xix. 418, 423, 432\*.

as King, vi. 107; xix. 140.

Kinship with, vi. 392.

Knowing, ii. 126, 500\*; v. 216; viii. 137.

Knowledge of, ii. 498; iii. 23, 24, 25\*, 27, 100, 106, 108, 109\*; v. 434; vi. 361, 384, 421; vii. 139, 141, 343; xiii. 150, 161\*, 359; xiv. 424.

as Leader, ii. 17; iv. 92.

Leading, ii. 19\*, 455; iii. 397, 429 ff., 439\*; v. 221. [See God, Guidance of.]



## God—

Leaning upon, iii. 252.  
 Lenient, vi. 401.  
 as Life, iv. 140.  
 as Life-giver, vii. 248.  
 Light of, i. 224; iii. 159; vii. 407.  
 as Light, i. 41\*; iv. 144, 146.  
 of Light, iii. 95.  
 Likeness to, i. 52; iii. 233\*, 241, 284, 294.  
 Listening, vii. 488, 490.  
 Living to, iv. 231\*.  
 Living with, vii. 67.  
 Living without, vii. 66.  
 Losing, iii. 50.  
 as Love, xv. 60; xix. 314, 327, 330\*, 330, 334\*; xx. 6.  
 Love to. [See Love to God.]  
 our Maker, vii. 351.  
 Man's conception of, vi. 84.  
 Man's goal, xvii. 48\*.  
 Man's knowledge of, vi. 361.  
 Manifested by men, x. 173.  
 as Master, vii. 502.  
 Meeting, iii. 108; iv. 22\*; vii. 319, 324, 333.  
 Mighty, vi. 134.  
 My, iii. 267, 270, 390; iv. 200, 201.  
 Mysteries, iv. 5.  
 Mystery of, vi. 143.  
 and Nature, v. 42.  
 in Nature, ii. 438.  
 of Nature, iv. 119.  
 Nearness of, i. 225\*; iii. 192, 288; iv. 245; vi. 103; viii. 137\*.  
 Need of, ii. 415\*.  
 Obeying, i. 61; ii. 281; iv. 88, 150, 165; v. 7.  
 as Onlooker, vii. 47.  
 Permanence of, i. 282.  
 Personal, ii. 69; xix. 178.  
 Personality of, i. 38, 154; ii. 71; vii. 369; x. 238.  
 our Portion, iii. 264, 265.  
 Possessing, iii. 267, 269, 273.  
 as Potter, vii. 78, 82\*, 92\*, 136\*.  
 Praise of, iii. 118, 119, 120\*; iv. 248, 248\*.  
 Praying to, v. 180.  
 Presence of, i. 152, 220, 222\*, 312, 316; ii. 66, 202\*, 450; iii. 103, 202; iv. 13, 156; v. 77, 151\*; vi. 498, 499; vii. 80, 265, 333, 334; viii. 88; ix

## God—

Presence of—  
 446; x. 141; xi. 253\*; xiii. 165, 359; xiv. 153; xviii. 404; xix. 316\*, 426.  
 Prevenient, iii. 373 ff.  
 Reasoning with, vi. 21.  
 Recognition of, vi. 203.  
 as Redeemer, i. 287.  
 as Refuge, iii. 273; iv. 211; vi. 44.  
 Rejoicing in, iv. 158.  
 Relations with, i. 158; xvi. 176; xvii. 123.  
 Remembrance, v. 422, 423.  
 as Rest-giver, iii. 223.  
 Rest in, iii. 221\*; iv. 155, 221; v. 99.  
 Rest of, ix. 94.  
 Restraint of, vi. 263.  
 Revealed in Christ, viii. 381; ix. 329; xi. 3, 14, 14\*, 16, 18, 198, 247, 292, 382; xii. 47, 49 f., 164, 267; xiii. 163; xviii. 398, 399; xix. 45.  
 in Man, xiii. 227; xx. 349.  
 in Nature, xiii. 161.  
 Revelation of, iii. 326\*; xv. 48, 60\*; xviii. 274, 275; xix. 317.  
 Riches of, xvii. 133.  
 Righteousness of, iv. 126, 135; viii. 165; xi. 200; xiii. 249.  
 our Righteousness, vii. 97.  
 a Rod and Staff, iii. 460.  
 Sacrifice of, xi. 210.  
 Satisfaction in, iii. 410.  
 Scorn of, vii. 344.  
 as Sculptor, vii. 153.  
 Search for, iii. 22, 28\*.  
 Searching, v. 154.  
 Secret of, iv. 242, 246\*.  
 Seeing, i. 23\*, 30; ii. 146, 479; iii. 77, 82\*, 151, 153, 154\*, 289, 290; iv. 147, 438; vi. 76, 101.  
 Seeking after, ii. 436\*; v. 119; vii. 326\*, ix. 218\*.  
 Self-expression of, xix. 340.  
 Sense of, i. 157; ii. 69\*; vi. 428.  
 Separation from, vii. 189.  
 Servant of, i. 108, 109; vii. 502.  
 Service of, i. 194; ii. 502, 504; iii. 11, 16; vii. 502; viii. 275; x. 134; xiii. 95\*; xv. 228, 228\*, 308, 308\*, 311, 312; xvi. 214, 326; xvii. 326\*; xviii. 377; xix. 77.

## God—

Serving, ii. 139\*, 146, 281.  
 Severity of, iii. 303.  
 as Shepherd, iii. 387 ff., 393\*, 394,  
 395, 400\*, 407, 412\*; v. 449,  
 452.  
 a Shield, iv. 197, 205, 206, 207.  
 and the Soul, xvii. 433.  
 the Source of Good, ix. 284.  
 Spaciousness of, vi. 415.  
 Speaking, i. 186\*; ii. 256.  
 a Spirit, xi. 242, 244, 245, 249.  
 Standing before, vii. 414.  
 our Stay, i. 384\*.  
 Strength of, vi. 241.  
 Subdued by, i. 240.  
 Submission to. [See Submission.]  
 Substitute for, iv. 164.  
 as Sufferer, vii. 47; ix. 418\*.  
 Suffering, iv. 190; vi. 494; xi. 210,  
 486, 491; xv. 42; xviii. 299;  
 xix. 120.  
 a Sun, iv. 197; xviii. 399; xix. 7,  
 371.  
 as Support, ii. 70.  
 Tasting of, iv. 99, 115.  
 Tenderness of, vi. 265.  
 Terror of, i. 78.  
 Thanking, ii. 376\*; iii. 48.  
 Theories about, vi. 497.  
 Thinking about, iii. 270.  
 Thought of, iii. 110; iv. 57, 58; vi.  
 413.  
 Thoughts of our real, vi. 497.  
 Timelessness of, vi. 416.  
 Trust in, ii. 143; iii. 110, 207, 251,  
 252, 253\*; iv. 222; v. 211,  
 214, 218, 223; vi. 133. [See  
 Trust.]  
 Turning to, vii. 326\*.  
 Union with, iv. 17; ix. 508\*; x.  
 229; xi. 254; xiii. 440; xvii.  
 508\*; xix. 25, 254\*.  
 Unity of, ix. 305.  
 the Unknown, xiii. 153, 157.  
 Unsearchable, xi. 245\*.  
 as Vindicator, iii. 87.  
 Vision of, i. 16\*; iii. 158, 159, 283;  
 vi. 68.  
 Voice of, ii. 443\*, 450\*, 452, 455\*;  
 vi. 75; x. 478\*; xi. 385;  
 xiii. 114\*, 115, 205, 487;  
 xviii. 275, 276.  
 Waiting for, v. 104; vii. 279\*.

## God—

Waiting on, iv. 21, 29; vi. 235, 238,  
 239, 240, 242, 243.  
 Walking with, i. 151; iii. 104; vii.  
 369, 370.  
 as Wall of Fire, vii. 406.  
 Warnings of, v. 229.  
 Ways of, vi. 391, 394.  
 Will of, ii. 467-469, 481\*; iii. 316,  
 341, 342; iv. 91, 162\*, 443;  
 vi. 120, 261; vii. 82, 367;  
 viii. 143; xii. 162\*; xv. 429\*;  
 xvii. 304, 320\*, 330, 455;  
 xviii. 134, 135.  
 Unchangeable, i. 273.  
 Wind of, vii. 252.  
 Wisdom of, xvii. 136.  
 in Work, iv. 327.  
 Working in Man, xvii. 304.  
 Working with. [See Working with  
 God.]  
 Workmanship of, xvii. 35.  
 Worship of, v. 65 ff.  
 Wrath of, vi. 400.  
 Wrestling with, i. 242\*.  
 God's Acre, v. 109.  
 Angels, i. 178.  
 Arms, ii. 66\*.  
 Benefits, iv. 285, 386 ff.  
 Book of Life, vii. 49°.  
 Call, ii. 258, 259\*, 269; vi. 119, 121.  
 Candles, v. 305.  
 Care, iii. 396; v. 148, 149, 290; vii.  
 511\*; xix. 135, 139.  
 Individual, v. 147, 149.  
 Character, vi. 44; vii. 46; xi. 242,  
 247, 256.  
 Choosing, ii. 143\*.  
 Condescension, iii. 313; vi. 426.  
 Giving, vi. 366\*.  
 Help, ii. 279\*; iv. 189; vi. 245.  
 Hills, v. 37, 39\*.  
 Holiness, vi. 93, 94, 96, 102, 417;  
 xvii. 309.  
 Homes, vi. 427.  
 House, i. 224.  
 Humanity, iv. 309.  
 Humbleness, vi. 418-423.  
 Image, i. 47, 63, 64, 116\*; iii. 231,  
 232, 287, 290; v. 422; vi.  
 394\*, 395; vii. 85.  
 Immanence, vii. 47, 323, 409; xiii.  
 163, 164\*, 165.  
 Jewels, vii. 503.

# 36 THE GREAT TEXTS OF THE BIBLE

## God's—

Joy, ii. 510.  
 Judgment, vii. 496; xiv. 127\*, 429, 429\*, 430, 431\*.  
 Judgments, iv. 133.  
 Justice, iii. 10; iv. 135; vii. 104, 199, 362-364; x. 352; xiii. 138\*; xvi. 149\*; xix. 244, 260.  
 Kingdom. [See Kingdom of God.]  
 Knowledge, vi. 384.  
 Knowledge of Man, v. 146; xiv. 127\*; xv. 383, 384\*.  
 Lamb. [See Lamb of God.]  
 Lamp, v. 295, 304.  
 Law, ii. 262\*; iii. 321, 327, 329; iv. 433, 450; v. 214.  
 Laws, iv. 436; vii. 109, 110.  
 Likeness to Man, vi. 391.  
 Love, i. 87; ii. 63, 63\*; iii. 103, 250, 251, 271, 490, 504; iv. 136; v. 436, 479\*; vi. 272 f.\*, 335, 378, 382; vii. 119, 120, 120\*, 127, 200, 202\*, 350, 424; viii. 402\*; ix. 5, 136\*, 284; x. 37, 59; xi. 49, 94, 183, 184, 185, 187, 189, 194, 198\*, 224, 225, 247, 358; xii. 32; xiii. 225, 248, 249, 281\*, 303, 376; xiv. 97, 97\*, 98, 110 f.\*; xv. 361, 427\*, 428; xvi. 35, 36\*, 38, 237, 238\*, 314, 317, 319\*, 424; xvii. 138\*; xix. 314, 315, 317, 318.  
 Attraction of, vii. 126; xiv. 97.  
 Basis of Christianity, xi. 94; xvi. 35.  
 Breadth of, xvii. 181\*.  
 Continuous, vii. 122; xx. 6.  
 in Creation, xix. 337\*, 354\*.  
 Depth of, vii. 128; xi. 139, 316, 358; xii. 256; xiii. 319; xvii. 191.  
 Drawing Power of, vii. 126.  
 Everlasting, vii. 121; xiv. 145\*.  
 Fulness of, xiii. 320, 320\*; xiv. 10; xvii. 181; xviii. 300\*; xix. 142\*.  
 in the Gift of Christ, xi. 183, 201, 202, 207, 209; xiv. 108, 111\*, 143; xvi. 237; xix. 317, 335, 338\*; xx. 371.  
 Guarantee of the future, xix. 343.  
 Inexhaustible, xvii. 288; xviii. 298; xx. 7.

## God's—

### Love—

Infinite, vi. 286.  
 Key of Sorrow, xix. 342.  
 for the Least, xix. 143.  
 Priority of, xix. 369, 370, 372, 373\*; xx. 4.  
 Proved, xiii. 310, 314, 319; xix. 373.  
 Reality of, xiv. 140, 166\*.  
 Redemptive, xix. 340.  
 Reflected in Man, xix. 318.  
 Response to, xix. 275, 377, 378, 379.  
 Righteous, xiii. 305.  
 Sacrificial, xiii. 306; xiv. 147.  
 for Sinners, vi. 24 f.; xiii. 306, 307; xvi. 237; xvii. 166, 188\*, 202; xix. 340, 341, 375.  
 the Source of Faith, xvii. 167.  
 Spontaneous, xix. 266, 267.  
 Sympathetic, xix. 424.  
 Twofold, xii. 32.  
 Unfailing, xiv. 141, 148; xvii. 192; xix. 315, 341.  
 Universal, xiv. 147; xvi. 38; xix. 339.  
 Loving-kindness, iv. 120, 297.  
 Mercies, iv. 388; xx. 101\*.  
 Mercy, i. 449; iii. 502, 503, 503\*, 505; iv. 121\*, 298; vi. 373, 381, 402\*; vii. 144\*, 199, 348; xvii. 225\*; xix. 35.  
 Wideness of, vii. 339; xvi. 15; xvii. 180\*; xviii. 300\*; xx. 26.  
 Name, i. 277; iii. 247, 441; v. 301; vi. 384; vii. 468, 505; viii. 139; xx. 113.  
 Nature, vi. 390; xi. 188; xiii. 137\*.  
 Need of Man, xvii. 48\*; xviii. 90\*; xix. 259, 337, 373\*; xx. 125.  
 Oath, vii. 199.  
 Offer of Life, vii. 191.  
 Omnipresence, vi. 498; vii. 333, 410; xi. 251, 251\*; xix. 316\*.  
 Own, vii. 507.  
 Pardon, i. 449; vi. 47, 383, 385.  
 Patience, iv. 123, 125; vii. 87, 281; x. 427.  
 Peace, iii. 108.  
 Pensioners, v. 173.  
 Persistence, vii. 88.  
 Pity, iv. 305, 308; vii. 352, 353; xv. 384\*, 427\*.



God's—

- Plan in Universe, i. 22.
- Plans, iii. 332\*.
- Poems, xvii. 36, 44.
- Power, i. 15; ii. 441; iii. 138, 248; vii. 252; viii. 210; ix. 414; xi. 135; xiii. 247, 248, 251; xvi. 320; xvii. 133, 309, 309\*; xix. 334\*.
- Promises, ii. 44\*; v. 91; vi. 45, 242; xiii. 496, 497\*; xvi. 34, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44; xix. 249.
- Protection, ii. 490; iii. 225\*, 473; iv. 126, 251.
- Providence, ii. 19; iii. 42; iv. 113; v. 173; vi. 37; vii. 85; xii. 453; xvi. 36; xix. 141, 145\*, 150.
- Punishment, ii. 355.
- Purchase, vii. 508.
- Purpose in Creation, i. 22.  
for Man, xvii. 309.
- Purposes, iv. 89; xii. 452.  
Fulfilled through Man, xiv. 46.
- Question, i. 85, 132.
- Remembrancers, vi. 464.
- Riddles, iii. 154.
- Seeing, i. 286; iii. 314; v. 160.
- Seeking, i. 84.
- Shadow, iv. 248.
- Sleep, v. 98.
- Soldier, vii. 476.
- Sons. [See Sons of God.]
- Sparing Man, vii. 500, 501.
- Spirit, i. 29, 31; iii. 438; v. 249; vii. 252, 408, 438, 442, 445-447, 447\*.
- Superpersonality, i. 154.
- Sympathy, ii. 419\*; v. 193; xiv. 72.
- Tears, vii. 48\*.
- Tender Mercies, iv. 298.
- Thoughts, vi. 390, 394.
- Train, vi. 83.
- Transcendence, vii. 408; xiii. 164.
- Treasure, vii. 503.
- Truth, vii. 485.
- Unlikeness to Man, vi. 394.
- Witness, v. 304.
- Word, i. 37, 40; viii. 58.
- Word (Bible), iii. 213\*; v. 3, 17.
- Work, ii. 398\*.
- Godlikeness, xix. 182.
- Godliness, xix. 179.  
End of life, xviii. 265.

Godliness—

- Mystery of, xviii. 101.
- Possible for all, viii. 298.
- Profitable, xviii. 123, 131, 266\*.
- Goel, iii. 78.
- Going Christian, i. 293.
- "Going out and Coming in," v. 50.
- Golden Age, xx. 65, 70.
- Golden Mean, v. 345.
- Golden Rule, viii. 179, 180; xiii. 412.
- Good, iii. 110; viii. 394; xiv. 93.  
All Things working for, xiv. 89.  
and Bad, i. 416; ix. 62.
- Cheer, xx. 406.
- Deed, i. 327\*.
- for Evil, xiv. 337.
- in Evil, viii. 231; xv. 289\*; xvi. 16\*; xvii. 72.
- Life, ix. 342.
- Nature, vii. 367.
- News, ix. 6, 8, 10, 12, 487; x. 25.
- Power of, xiv. 331.
- Shepherd, v. 451.
- Supreme, xiv. 100.
- Works, xii. 194; xiii. 240; xvii. 40; xviii. 47.
- Goodness, iii. 13, 110, 500, 501; iv. 109; vi. 142, 142\*; viii. 28, 366, 394; x. 280; xi. 178; xiv. 20, 422; xv. 356; xvii. 124, 233.
- Children's, vi. 142.
- Expedient, xi. 287.
- First Signs, vi. 269.
- Fruit of the Spirit, xvi. 404; xvii. 237, 239, 240, 242.
- of God. [See God, Goodness.]
- Learning, vi. 12.
- and Mercy, iii. 495.
- Natural, xi. 179.
- Power of, xiv. 338; xv. 355; xvii. 124, 152.
- Source of, viii. 365.
- Victorious, viii. 396.
- Goodwill, ii. 35, 37; viii. 240; x. 47, 57, 57\*, 59.
- Gospel—  
for All, xi. 334.  
for Whole Nature, xviii. 85.  
Ashamed of, xiii. 240, 245.  
Beginning of, ix. 3.  
Effects of, xvi. 58.  
Glorified, xviii. 69.  
Individual and Social, xix. 223.

## Gospel—

- of Jesus Christ, ix. 13.
- Message of, vi. 453; ix. 10.
- Power of, xiii. 245, 246, 247, 248, 250, 251, 252.
- Purpose of, xii. 397.
- Spread of, xviii. 69.
- Substitutes for, xi. 282.
- Unpopular, xiii. 241.
- Wonderful, xvii. 527.
- Word, ix. 6.
- for the Young, ix. 275.
- Gourd, vii. 346.
- Grace, i. 340; iii. 508; x. 99; xi. 56; xiii. 251, 296; xvi. 264, 292, 293; xvii. 24; xviii. 252, 340; xix. 196, 197.
- Answer of, vi. 47.
- of Christ, xvi. 312, 314, 317\*.
- Daily, xvii. 426\*; xviii. 345, 347.
- Effective, i. 339; xi. 56, 57; xix. 376.
- Emblem of, i. 340.
- Free, xviii. 299.
- of God, iii. 29, 370, 372; iv. 295; xvi. 325\*; xvii. 330; xviii. 252, 299; xix. 198.
- Growth in, v. 234; xvii. 299; xix. 195, 196, 213\*.
- Instructing, xviii. 256.
- and Love, xvii. 24.
- Preserving, xii. 287.
- Prevenient, iii. 364.
- Salvation by, xiii. 354; xviii. 250.
- Saving, xviii. 250.
- Sufficient, xvi. 294, 295, 296, 297\*, 299.
- and Truth, vii. 372; xi. 53, 55.
- Universal, xvii. 25.
- Graces, Christian, xix. 155, 156.
- Gratification of desire, iv. 344.
- Gratitude, xvi. 458.
- to Christ, xviii. 367.
- to God, iii. 31, 32; iv. 386, 389, 390; viii. 400; x. 324, 326, 332, 333, 334, 336\*; xi. 222; xvii. 405\*.
- Grave, ii. 83, 105, 304\*.
- Greatness, iii. 305\*, 307; vi. 179; viii. 379, 380; xvi. 18.
- Humility of, viii. 79.
- Man's, iii. 306.
- Unrecognized, ix. 159.
- Greece and Palestine, xv. 5.
- Greed, vii. 238.

Greeks seeking wisdom, xv. 8.

Grief, iv. 49\*; xi. 489\*, 492; xiii. 81\*, 501\*.

No Leisure for, vi. 298.

Overwhelming, ix. 56\*.

Grounded in love, xvii. 164, 166, 168.

Growing into Christ, xix. 209.

## Growth—

- Bodily, x. 89, 419.
- Dependent on Health, xix. 200.
- Dependent on Life, xix. 200.
- Direction of, xix. 209, 210\*.
- in Grace, v. 234; xvii. 299; xix. 195, 196, 213\*.
- Gradual, xix. 203, 204, 205\*, 213\*.
- Mental, x. 91; xix. 195.
- Moral, iii. 358.
- Natural, xix. 199.
- Requisites, xix. 205.
- of the Spirit, v. 428.
- Spiritual, x. 97, 419, 420; xvi. 398\*; xvii. 345; xix. 284.
- Spontaneous, xix. 201.
- Tests, xix. 211.
- Guarding, v. 247.
- Guidance, iv. 12, 85; xi. 403.
- Divine, i. 303, 372, 373, 374\*; ii. 19, 455; iii. 413\*, 427, 433; iv. 85, 95, 95\*; v. 154, 219, 221; vii. 409; ix. 421\*; xi. 21\*, 359; xiii. 446, 448, 450\*; xiv. 192; xvii. 472; xx. 376.
- Guide, Christ as. [See Christ as Guide.]
- Human, i. 375.
- Guilt, xii. 114; xiii. 72, 257; xv. 184.
- [See Sin, Guilt of.]
- Bearing, vi. 316; viii. 149.
- Greek idea of, vi. 310-311.
- Sense of, xvi. 231.
- Hal'akkuk's Message, vii. 377-381.
- Habit, ii. 318; iv. 111; v. 317; vii. 59; xvi. 175.
- Bad, ix. 126.
- Bondage of, xx. 9.
- Change of, vii. 69.
- and Character, vii. 61.
- Good, vii. 68.
- Growth of, vii. 60.
- Law of, vii. 68.
- Power of, vii. 62-64.
- Hades, Descend into, xix. 123, 124\*; xx. 54.

## Hades—

- Keys of, xx. 54, 55, 57.  
 Hallelujah, xx. 235.  
 Halting between two opinions, ii. 411.  
 Hand, v. 263; viii. 213; xvi. 485.  
 Christ's. [See Christ, Hand.]  
 Hands, Laying on of, vi. 341.  
 Happiness, i. 120; ii. 73, 231, 285\*;  
   iii. 13, 48, 114, 278; iv. 114;  
   xi. 172; xiv. 91, 92\*.  
   not Chief End, xvii. 108\*.  
   Desire of, iv. 348.  
   a Duty, xiv. 301\*.  
   God's Gift, xvii. 408.  
   Pursuit of, v. 103, 104; viii. 173,  
     174, 175.  
   Secret of, iii. 423; iv. 13, 15; xii.  
     301; xvii. 409, 419\*.  
   Unselfish, xviii. 430.  
 Happy man, iv. 14.  
 Hardening of the heart, x. 402, 404;  
   xiii. 204.  
 Hardship, iii. 143.  
 Harmony, xiv. 92; xv. 82; xvii. 43.  
   with God's Will, xvii. 42; xix. 19,  
     22, 23.  
 Harvest, ii. 239; iv. 171, 174\*; v. 89, 90.  
   of Light, iv. 275.  
   Spiritual, v. 90; xvi. 433, 437\*,  
     439\*, 443\*, 456, 462, 463, 464,  
     465; xvii. 515\*.  
 Headship of Christ, xiv. 408.  
 Healing, iv. 293; viii. 209, 211,  
   224, 225, 227, 228, 229, 230;  
   x. 78; xi. 294, 358; xii. 122,  
   406\*. [See Christ as Healer.]  
   Vicarious, vi. 303.  
 Health, ix. 470; xv. 198, 205.  
   Broken, iv. 40.  
 Hearing, ix. 194; xv. 243; xvi. 121,  
   210\*, 213; xix. 23.  
   and Doing, xvi. 387\*.  
 Hearsay and Experience, iii. 145.  
 Heart, v. 167, 241; ix. 313, 316; xii.  
   426; xv. 54.  
   Belief of, iii. 192; xiv. 191, 191\*.  
   Broken, v. 188; vi. 423\*.  
   a Burning, x. 471.  
   the Centre of Life, v. 242.  
   Changed, v. 250.  
   Christ in the, i. 337\*; x. 14; xv.  
     330\*; xx. 107, 107\*.  
   Christ's, iii. 489\*.  
   Clean, vii. 222.

## Heart—

- Contrite, vi. 422.  
 Cry of the, vi. 160.  
 Education of the, v. 246.  
 Enlightenment of, v. 28.  
 of Flesh, iv. 345; vii. 219.  
 God's right to, x. 374.  
 Healing, v. 189.  
 and Intellect, vii. 440; xvii. 242.  
 Intelligence of, v. 275.  
 Keeper of, v. 248.  
 Keeping the, v. 246; xix. 203.  
 Knowledge of, iii. 197.  
 Living, i. 339\*.  
 Mother's, xiv. 149\*.  
 Offering, xiii. 174\*, 271\*.  
 Perfect, ii. 503.  
 Quiet, xii. 52.  
 Restless, x. 232; xi. 231, 238\*; xv.  
   54.  
 Revealed, x. 77.  
 Right, v. 245.  
 Searcher of, v. 157; x. 77.  
 Sinful, xi. 78.  
 Singing, iii. 497.  
 Stony, iv. 345; vii. 218, 222.  
 Surrendered, xvii. 246\*; xix. 159.  
 of Sympathy, v. 244; xiv. 116\*.  
 Temple of God, xix. 415.  
 True, xviii. 400.  
 Understanding, xiii. 322, 322\*.  
 Unsatisfied, xvii. 203\*, 207\*.  
 "Heart" in the Bible, vii. 217, 221;  
   xiv. 191; xvii. 151.  
 Heart's blood, v. 384.  
 Heat, vi. 177.  
 Heathen, Conversion of, i. 41.  
   Future Destiny of, xix. 128.  
   Religions, iv. 275; viii. 119; xiv.  
     73; xv. 254.  
 Heaven, i. 378; iii. 84\*, 285\*, 293,  
   380\*, 464; iv. 217; vi. 211;  
   viii. 138, 139, 249, 250; ix.  
   510\*; xii. 102, 103\*; xvi.  
   143, 144; xvii. 441.  
   Activity in, xx. 347, 388.  
   Atmosphere of, xvii. 384, 385.  
   on Earth, viii. 184\*; x. 350, 372\*;  
     xvi. 115; xvii. 382, 383; xx.  
     199.  
   Fitness for, xiv. 298\*.  
   as Home, iv. 214, 217; x. 142; xii.  
     67, 71, 73, 73\*, 101, 102; xvii.  
     379, 381, 385, 486\*.

## Heaven—

- Love in, v. 476 f. \*; xv. 133; xx. 218, 263.  
 Near, xiv. 413\*; xv. 55\*.  
 Opened, x. 150.  
 Permanence of, xii. 76; xx. 389.  
 a Place, xii. 70.  
 Preparation of, xii. 93.  
 Preparation for, xvii. 385.  
 Promise of, i. 377.  
 Recognition in, xviii. 14, 16\*; xx. 389.  
 Rest in, xviii. 332, 334\*; xx. 347.  
 Reunion in, xx. 389.  
 Reward, xix. 301.  
 Safety, xviii. 175\*.  
 Service in, xiv. 298.  
 in the Soul, x. 349\*; xii. 65; xvii. 382.  
 Spaciousness of, xii. 77.  
 A State, xii. 70; xix. 299.  
 Tears in, v. 476\*; xx. 218.  
 Treasure in, ix. 267; x. 315, 316.  
 Variety in, xii. 78, 81\*.  
 Way to, ii. 535\*; ix. 265.  
 Work in, vii. 286.  
 Heavenly City. [See City of God.]  
 Mansions, iii. 379.  
 Heavy-laden, viii. 256, 261.  
 Hebrew Genius, i. 131.  
 Heedlessness, iv. 420.  
 Heights, v. 38.  
 Heirs, xiii. 494, 495.  
 Hell, xiii. 353.  
 Help, v. 395\*; ix. 218, 514, 515; xiii. 127, 464\*; xvii. 427\*.  
 in Need, xviii. 347, 348, 349.  
 Heredity, ii. 393, 395; iii. 352; vii. 191; x. 376, 378; xiv. 420.  
 Bible and, vii. 183.  
 and Responsibility, vi. 332; vii. 191.  
 Heresy, vi. 285.  
 Heretic, vii. 21.  
 Heritage, Goodly, iii. 263.  
 Hermon, v. 132, 133; vii. 314.  
 Heroes, ii. 154\*, 198\*.  
 Heroism, vi. 58, 59; ix. 405, 406; xv. 42.  
 Hesitation, ii. 427.  
 Heterodoxy, xi. 391.  
 Hezekiah, vi. 193.  
 Hid with Christ, xix. 281.  
 Hidden, ii. 481\*.  
 Faults, iii. 345.  
 Life, xvii. 501, 503\*, 504, 510, 511, 514.

## Hidden—

- Manna, xx. 98, 100\*, 104.  
 Sin, iii. 350.  
 Hiding, i. 79.  
 Higher Life, i. 295.  
 Self, i. 242.  
 Hills, Call of, v. 35.  
 God's, v. 37, 39\*.  
 Help from, v. 46.  
 Hindrances, iv. 63, 192; xviii. 465.  
 Hitherto, ii. 285.  
 Hobab, i. 369.  
 Holding fast, xviii. 39, 40\*.  
 Holiday, ix. 176.  
 Holiness, i. 87; ii. 231; iii. 209 f.; vi. 94, 208, 255, 442; x. 253; xi. 31, 80, 85; xvii. 173, 443, 514; xviii. 111; xix. 74, 228.  
 Beauty of, i. 325; vi. 197; xvi. 485; xvii. 45; xix. 74.  
 Characteristics of, vi. 255; xiv. 221; xv. 205.  
 of Church, xvii. 79.  
 Enthusiasm for, vi. 93.  
 Following, vi. 255.  
 Genius of, vii. 335.  
 God's. [See God's.]  
 Happiness of, xii. 301.  
 Mark of the Christian, xvii. 384.  
 Power of, xvii. 62.  
 Progressive, xvi. 98.  
 Promise of, xvi. 38.  
 Sign of the Holy Ghost, xvii. 225.  
 Hollowness, ii. 206.  
 Holy—  
 Ground, vi. 199.  
 of Holies, iv. 4; xviii. 343\*.  
 Life, xi. 34\*.  
 Man, vii. 335.  
 Holy Spirit, vii. 438–447, 447\*; x. 162; xiii. 400\*; xvi. 314.  
 in the Church, xvii. 80, 81.  
 a Comforter, x. 247\*; xii. 129.  
 Coming of, xii. 212; xiii. 29.  
 Descent of, x. 152.  
 Evidence for, xii. 139.  
 Fellowship of, x. 243; xii. 152.  
 Filled with the, xiii. 36; xiv. 83.  
 as Fire, xiii. 34, 35\*.  
 Fruit of, xvi. 397; xvii. 229.  
 Gift of, x. 237, 242, 244\*; xii. 135; xiii. 13, 19.  
 Gifts of, ix. 195.  
 Grieving the, xiv. 82; xvii. 213.

## Holy Spirit—

- Guidance of, xvii. 215.
- Indispensable, x. 244.
- Indwelling, vii. 223; x. 253; xii. 153; xiii. 82; xvii. 80, 81, 126.
- Inspiration, viii. 45; xix. 431.
- Intercession, xiv. 71, 84.
- Leading, xiii. 437.
- Life in, x. 248.
- as Light, xiii. 34.
- Ministry of, vi. 458.
- Personality of, xvii. 214.
- Power of, x. 247; xi. 236; xii. 151; xiii. 9; xviii. 474.
- Presence of, xix. 275.
- Recipients of, x. 248.
- Rejection of, xii. 137.
- Resisting the, xvi. 72.
- Revealer of Christ, xii. 149; xv. 59.
- Revelation by, xv. 56.
- Signs of, xvii. 225.
- Transformation by, xiii. 37.
- Unknown to the World, xii. 137.
- as Wind, xiii. 31, 41; xvii. 345.
- Witness of, xii. 390; xiii. 481.
- Work of, x. 246; xii. 140, 213, 214, 217; xiii. 443; xvii. 124, 126.
- Home, i. 337, 338; iii. 367\*; iv. 213, 215\*, 217, 218\*; v. 50, 75; x. 298; xii. 72; xvii. 110\*.
- Duty to, ix. 143.
- of the Heart, x. 21\*.
- Heaven as, iv. 214, 217; x. 142; xii. 67, 71, 73, 73\*, 101, 102; xvii. 379, 381, 385, 486\*.
- Prepared, iii. 366; xii. 93; xv. 62.
- Religion in the, i. 337; ix. 493; xvii. 108.
- Honesty, xiv. 346, 349.
- Honour, Posthumous, ii. 107.
- Sense of, xi. 288.
- Hope, ix. 212, 212\*; xii. 271\*, 386\*, 458\*; xiv. 17\*, 51, 57\*, 59\*, 60\*, 302, 308\*, 309\*; xv. 401, 424; xvii. 446, 447\*; xx. 302 f.\*
- Anchor, xvii. 445.
- Angel of, vii. 301.
- Certainty, xiv. 58.
- Christian, xiv. 55, 304; xv. 403; xvii. 446; xix. 48\*, 49\*, 297, 298, 302, 306, 306\*; xx. 407.

## Hope—

- Courageous, xix. 304.
- Dead, xix. 44.
- and Faith, xv. 425, 427\*.
- Fulfilment, xvii. 13\*.
- of Glory, xvii. 437, 444.
- God's, xvii. 446.
- Living, xix. 33, 41.
- and Love, xv. 428, 429\*.
- Means of attaining, xix. 37.
- Nature of, xix. 41, 298.
- Object of, xiv. 59; xv. 407.
- for Others, xv. 412.
- for Ourselves, xv. 409.
- Permanent, xv. 432, 433, 434, 439, 441\*.
- as Power, xiv. 21, 22\*, 61, 63\*, 67; xv. 404, 405; xix. 297.
- a Purifying Power, xiv. 61; xix. 302.
- Salvation in, xiv. 52, 55.
- Source of, xix. 34.
- Sphere of, xiv. 63.
- Unworldly, xix. 303.
- Victorious, xv. 410.
- Hopefulness, ii. 51; iv. 382; vii. 132, 136; xiv. 53, 63\*; xvii. 445.
- Hopelessness, vi. 453; xv. 404.
- Pagan, xvi. 15.
- Horizon, Enlargement of, vi. 200.
- Hosea, "Tragedy of his Life," vii. 303.
- Hospitality, iii. 474; xiii. 396; xiv. 354, 354\*; xx. 105, 106.
- Hours, iv. 233\*.
- House of God, i. 224.
- Humanity—
- as Abstraction, iii. 242.
- Beauty of, vi. 196.
- Christ's View of, xi. 327, 479.
- Eternal in Christ, xx. 368, 369, 370.
- Exalted in Christ, ix. 510, 511\*; xi. 50; xii. 192; xiv. 216; xvi. 376; xvii. 396; xviii. 292\*; xix. 130; xx. 369.
- Imperfect, vi. 328.
- Life of, iii. 84.
- Perfect, viii. 350.
- Possibilities of, viii. 298, 355, 442; ix. 326; xi. 117, 225, 479; xvii. 71; xx. 370.
- Humiliation, xii. 296.
- Humility, i. 286; ii. 427; iii. 200, 201, 236, 309, 310, 310\*; vi. 424; vii. 370; viii. 75 ff., 278; ix. 252; xi. 112; xii.



## Humility—

6; xiii. 416\*; xiv. 47; xviii. 59\*, 94 ff.

False, ii. 183; viii. 77, 154; xviii. 93. of Greatness, viii. 75, 79; xv. 179.

Hunger, v. 351; vi. 352.

Spiritual, vi. 364.

Hurry, xi. 418; xvii. 302.

Husbandman, God as, xii. 191.

Hymn, iii. 190; ix. 394, 395\*; xviii. 104.

Hypocrisy, vi. 290; xv. 180\*; xx. 122.

I (ego), iii. 348; xvii. 301\*; xviii. 56.

I AM, i. 283; ii. 42; xx. 169\*, 367.

Ideal, v. 333; viii. 74, 161, 168, 309; xvi. 282; xvii. 12, 12\*, 76, 468, 490; xix. 46.

Christ as, xi. 281, 403, 404\*, 407.

Moral, v. 438.

Ideals, xi. 280; xiii. 212, 219.

High, vi. 167; viii. 74; xvii. 12\*.

New, xii. 229; xiii. 215.

Identification, Christ's, with Man, vi. 312; xvi. 224, 234; xix. 122 f.

Idleness, ix. 178; xiii. 193.

Idolatry, xix. 407.

of Affections, xix. 414, 415, 415\*, 416.

Defence against, xix. 417.

Intellectual, xix. 413.

Material, xix. 411.

Ignorance, Israel's, vi. 5; x. 402.

Illumination, xi. 389.

Spiritual, xiv. 74; xvii. 454.

Illusion, xiii. 217.

## Image—

of Christ, iii. 287; xvi. 96; xvii. 71, 224, 329.

of God, viii. 95, 96\*; xvi. 98\*, 487\*; xvii. 71, 452\*; xviii. 291; xx. 368, 369.

Imagination, x. 17; xiii. 222, 339; xv. 400; xvii. 532.

Spiritual, xv. 400.

Imitation, xiii. 441.

of Christ, i. 141; vi. 282; xx. 378.

## Immanence—

of Christ, xvii. 452.

of God, v. 287.

Immortality, iii. 60, 61, 65, 80\*, 88\*; x. 141, 142\*, 268\*, 392; xi. 297, 298, 365, 383, 472; xii. 69\*, 77; xiii. 158\*; xiv. 5\*, 193; xvii. 485; xviii. 159.

## Immortality—

Activity a Proof of, xx. 250.

Brought to Light, xviii. 161; xx. 255.

Certainty of, xviii. 192; xix. 343, 344.

Conditions of, xi. 476, 478\*.

Gentile View, xviii. 162.

Hope of, xii. 88, 281; xiii. 421; xvii. 345, 494; xviii. 5, 168; xix. 43, 47; xx. 232 f.

Jewish Doctrine, xviii. 167.

in Modern Speculation, xviii. 164.

in O.T., iii. 65; xviii. 165; xx. 254.

Proclaimed by Christ, xviii. 171; xx. 71.

in Union with Christ, xx. 253.

Universal Consent, xviii. 171 f.

Impatience, xiv. 312\*; xix. 176.

Impediment, iii. 434.

Imperfection, iv. 451; xi. 164, 164\*; xii. 235; xvii. 468; xviii. 59, 95.

Impulse, ii. 318; xiii. 204.

Impurity, ii. 421; iii. 352; iv. 54\*.

In Christ, xiii. 335, 362\*; xiv. 143; xvi. 164, 167\*; xvii. 325, 406, 449, 449\*, 457\*.

Inaction, xiii. 223.

Incarnation, i. 66\*; iii. 237; vi. 108; x. 7, 29\*, 31, 34\*, 36, 37, 60; xi. 16, 22\*, 27, 35, 50, 50\*; xiii. 315, 377; xiv. 45\*, 216; xvi. 236\*, 264, 363, 364, 370\*, 378 f.; xviii. 105.

in Man, xi. 32, 33.

Mystery of, xvi. 378.

Necessary, xi. 17.

Purpose of, xi. 45; xvi. 375; xviii. 88, 89, 90\*.

Time, xvi. 364, 370\*.

Incense, xvi. 57.

Incense-bearers, xvi. 55.

Incompleteness, ii. 92, 95; iv. 449; xi. 164, 164\*; xvii. 467, 475\*.

of Life, ii. 92; iii. 301; xvii. 468, 468\*.

Indecision, ii. 425; viii. 197.

Independence, ii. 9, 138, 138\*.

Indifference, ii. 177.

Religious, vi. 78; vii. 329 f.; x. 213, 280, 403, 404, 405.

Indispensable, ii. 130, 131.

Individual, iii. 423.



- Individual—  
 and the Family, vii. 298.  
 God's Care of, v. 147, 149, 191.  
 Importance of, x. 392; xii. 300; xiv. 46, 292; xvii. 389.  
 and Society, viii. 325; xi. 105, 298; xvii. 389.
- Individualism, in Salvation, iii. 11; ix. 487; x. 193; xi. 105, 115, 187, 436; xvii. 301.
- Individuality, x. 110; xvi. 414 f.; xvii. 45, 102, 301, 301\*, 389.
- Indolence, ii. 185\*, 536; iv. 324; viii. 154, 155; xiv. 158\*, 279, 314, 315\*; xv. 487.
- Industry, xiv. 280.
- Indwelling. [See Christ, God, Holy Spirit.]
- Infidelity, iii. 7.
- Infinite, Capacity for, v. 367.
- Influence, i. 134\*; ii. 88\*; v. 102; viii. 108; xiii. 43\*, 222; xvi. 60, 455; xix. 289.  
 as Aroma, vii. 317; xvii. 308.  
 of Christ. [See Christ, Influence.]  
 Christian, viii. 78, 103, 104; x. 222, 461; xi. 109; xiii. 43; xvii. 109.  
 Evil, viii. 109; xiii. 74.  
 Good, ii. 304; iii. 368; iv. 205, 365; xiii. 43\*; xiv. 332, 333\*; xvi. 455; xix. 70.  
 Individual, vi. 181; xiii. 412.  
 Personal, xii. 108; xvi. 56, 57; xvii. 276, 308; xix. 70.  
 Silent, v. 102; xvi. 305, 485; xvii. 152.
- Ingratitude, x. 321, 326, 327\*; xvi. 457; xvii. 433.  
 Causes, x. 328.  
 Penalty, x. 331.
- Inheritance, iii. 370.  
 Christian, xiii. 494, 495, 499.  
 Present, xiii. 498.
- Iniquity, iii. 170; iv. 72.
- Universal, vi. 345.
- Inn—  
 No Room in, x. 4, 16\*, 20\*.  
 Soul as, x. 18.
- Inner Life. [See Life, Inner.]
- Inner Light. [See Light, Inner.]
- Innocence, xi. 84, 85; xviii. 470.  
 Loss of, ix. 253; xi. 84\*.
- Insight—  
 and Foresight, vii. 403.
- Insight—  
 Spiritual, iii. 93; xv. 399, 401\*; xviii. 418.
- Insignificance, xiv. 46.
- Insincerity, ix. 346, 363\*; xv. 180; xvii. 217.
- Insolence, x. 403 f.
- Inspiration of Scripture, xviii. 207.  
 Effect of, xviii. 210.  
 Relativity of, xviii. 209.
- Instruments—  
 of Christ, ix. 357\*; xii. 279; xv. 82\*.  
 of God, x. 192; xi. 117; xv. 78, 82\*, 206, 315\*; xvi. 17, 325.
- Insulation, xii. 279.
- Intellect, v. 331.  
 or Character, xv. 353.  
 and Heart, vii. 440; xvii. 242.  
 Worship of, xv. 10.
- Intellectual Power. [See Power, Intellectual.]
- Intercession, iv. 27, 29; vi. 467, 474; viii. 132, 314; x. 254, 460, 461; xiv. 320 f.; xviii. 66; xix. 18, 20\*, 21; xx. 15.  
 Christ's. [See Christ, Intercession.]  
 Power, xviii. 75; xix. 18, 19, 20\*, 27.  
 of the Spirit, xiv. 71.  
 for Spread of the Gospel, xviii. 65, 68, 76.
- Intolerance, xix. 170.
- Introspection, iii. 198.
- Invisible, the, ii. 476; xvii. 11.  
 Importance of, xviii. 448.  
 Seeing the, xviii. 443, 448, 470.
- Invitation, i. 376 ff.; ii. 140.  
 of Christ, ix. 165; xi. 333. [See Christ, Call.]  
 to Christ to come, xx. 414.  
 of the Bride, xx. 416.  
 of the Hearer, xx. 417.  
 of the Spirit, xx. 415.
- Gospel, xx. 266, 267, 268, 269, 269\*.  
 to Sinners, xx. 418.  
 to the Thirsty, xx. 419.  
 to the Willing, xx. 423, 426\*.
- Inward Man, xvii. 120, 501.
- Irresolution, ii. 425.
- Irreverence, x. 404.
- Isaac, i. 198\*.  
 Sacrifice of, i. 183.

Isaiah, vi. 183.

in Jerusalem, vi. 70.

as Prophet, vi. 21, 22.

Evangelical, vi. 351.

Isolation, i. 144, 383; ii. 157-8.

Israel, Children of, vi. 5, 6.

Idolatry, xix. 410.

Ignorance, vi. 5.

Sinfulness, vi. 22.

as Vine, xii. 183.

Jacob, i. 203, 219, 231.

Blessing of, i. 247.

Buying the Birthright, i. 204.

Comparison with Ulysses, i. 211.

Ladder, i. 221.

Name changed, i. 241.

Opponent, i. 237.

Punishment, i. 210.

Spiritual Crisis, i. 235.

Superiority to Esau, i. 208.

Victory, i. 239.

Vision, i. 219.

Jealousy, xv. 179; xviii. 45, 46.

of God, ii. 165.

Jehovah. [See Yahweh.]

Jeremiah—

Book of, vii. 115.

Patriotism, viii. 36.

Prototype of Christ, vii. 38.

a Religious Reformer, vii. 18.

Shrinking from Responsibility, vii. 28.

Jerusalem, x. 397, 398\*, 408, 409, 410.

Expansion of, vii. 397 ff.

Heavenly, vii. 268; xx. 331.

Rebuilding, vii. 399, 403.

Jesus. [For Attributes see Christ.]

Marks, xvi. 481; xvii. 349.

Name, vi. 25; viii. 3 ff.; ix. 13;

x. 72; xii. 403; xiii. 79, 80\*;

xv. 16\*; xvi. 294; xx. 113, 356.

and Paul, xv. 93.

Sensibility of, vi. 206.

and Socrates, viii. 6; ix. 417.

Sympathy of, vi. 207.

Jews—

Seeking Signs, xv. 6.

Self-righteousness of, xiii. 264.

Job—

Accusation of, iii. 7.

Accuser, iii. 4.

Job—

Book of, iii. 148, 149.

Problem of, iii. 10.

Conviction, iii. 92.

Faith, iii. 83.

and Future Life, iii. 57.

and Hearsay Knowledge of God, iii. 150.

Learning through Suffering, iii. 93.

Repentance, iii. 158 ff.

and Sheol, iii. 73.

Trust, iii. 37, 44.

Vindication, iii. 40.

Vindicator, iii. 87.

Vision of God, iii. 153.

John, Apostle, xix. 313, 347; xx. 45.

John the Baptist, vi. 215 f.; viii. 35, 37\*; x. 146, 147\*; xi. 72\*.

Baptism, viii. 35; x. 147 f.

Ministry, xi. 71.

John, Gospel, xii. 62, 410.

Joint-heirs with Christ, xiii. 493.

Jonah, vii. 339 ff.

Book of, vii. 339, 340.

Exclusiveness of, vii. 340.

Gourd, vii. 346.

Jealousy, vii. 346.

Jonathan, ii. 291.

Jordan—

Crossing, vii. 55.

the Pride of, vii. 41.

Swelling of, vii. 49.

Joseph of Nazareth, vi. 392.

Joshua, the High Priest, vii. 414.

Representative of Jesus, vii. 419.

Joy, ii. 73\*, 241, 519\*, 520\*, 526; iv.

282\*; v. 413; vi. 153 f.; xi.

138, 142; xiii. 356\*; xiv.

302, 304\*, 352\*; xvii. 410.

Cause, xi. 106.

Characteristic of the Kingdom, xiv.

445, 450.

Christian, xvii. 403, 414\*, 419\*; xix.

56; xx. 74.

Continuity of, xvii. 414.

Independent of Circumstances,

xvii. 411, 415.

Source, xvii. 406.

of Conquest, xvii. 413.

a Defence against Temptation, xvii. 418.

a Duty, vii. 153; xvii. 415, 416\*, 419\*.

of Early Christians, xvii. 407, 413.

## Joy—

Fruit of the Spirit, xvi. 401, 402; xvii. 416.

Giving, ii. 241\*.

in Giving, xvii. 408.

in God, ii. 511, 517\*, 521\*; ix. 405\*; xiii. 334, 355; xv. 189, 190\*; xvi. 16; xvii. 403. [See Joy of the Lord.]

Heavenly, xix. 60, 61\*.

in the Holy Ghost, xiv. 450, 452\*.

Influence, xvii. 417, 418.

of the Lord, viii. 401, 403; xiv. 174, 175; xvi. 251.

of Love, xvii. 171.

Moderation in, xvi. 223, 223\*.

of Obedience, iii. 340.

in Service, xi. 106; xiv. 352\*; xviii. 269\*.

and Sorrow, iv. 47.

a Source of Strength, ii. 526; xvii. 417.

Spiritual, ii. 511; xi. 105, 172, 445, 446; xvii. 403, 405\*, 414\*.

in Trouble, xvii. 409, 417.

Universal, x. 31.

Unselfish, xiii. 180\*.

Witness for Christianity, xvii. 418.

and Work, ii. 526; viii. 402.

Worldly, xix. 59.

of Youth, v. 409 ff.

Judæa, Power in the World, i. 249.

## Judah—

Deliverance of, vi. 171.

Prophecy concerning, i. 248.

a Royal Tribe, i. 249.

Judas, x. 176.

## Judge—

Christ as, vi. 271\*; viii. 408, 413; ix. 356; xiv. 128; xx. 69.

God as, vi. 399; vii. 329, 499 ff.; xx. 318.

Judging, xiv. 426; xv. 146, 146\*, 161.

Falsely, vi. 273\*.

Others, ii. 321; vi. 273\*; xiv. 427.

Prematurely, xv. 161, 164\*.

Revelation of Character, ix. 132.

Judgment, xii. 221, 236; xiv. 392.

Christ's, xiii. 201; xv. 155, 156\*.

to Come, vii. 328; xii. 237; xiii. 197.

of Conscience, iii. 338.

Day, ii. 337; vii. 496 ff.; xv. 106\*.

## Judgment—

Final, v. 416 f.; vii. 415; xii. 238; xvi. 432\*.

of God, vii. 496; xiv. 127\*, 429, 429\*, 430, 431\*; xv. 153\*.

Inevitable, xiv. 122.

of Men, ix. 359; xv. 144; xviii. 346, 438.

Moral, iii. 338.

Personal, xiv. 426; xv. 151.

Present, xii. 238; xiii. 197; xv. 106; xix. 349.

Private, xviii. 33, 37, 38.

Universal, xiv. 418.

Just, Obligation to be, vii. 363.

Meaning of Term, vii. 379 f.

Justice, viii. 188, 189, 445; xiii. 188; xv. 309; xvi. 441.

to God, xiii. 191.

to Man, xiii. 189.

Justification, iii. 160; xiii. 257, 272.

through Christ, xiii. 277, 279\*, 281\*; xvii. 343.

by Faith, vi. 227; vii. 382, 383 ff.; xiii. 286; xiv. 128; xviii. 38.

by Grace, xiii. 275.

Need of, xiii. 259.

## Keeping—

God's, x. 55; xii. 284, 285\*, 289\*; xiii. 355, 356\*; xiv. 141, 142\*; xv. 85, 286; xvi. 34\*; xvii. 411\*; xviii. 200, 201, 201\*; xix. 245\*, 421. [See God as Keeper.]

the Faith, xviii. 238.

## Keys—

of Death, xx. 54, 55, 57.

of Hades, xix. 124; xx. 54, 57.

of the Kingdom, viii. 303.

Power of the, viii. 310.

Kindness, i. 138\*; ii. 240; ix. 170, 305; x. 215, 215\*; xiv. 355, 357, 376, 377\*.

Power of, x. 204\*; xiv. 355.

Too Late, ix. 383, 383\*; xv. 214\*; xvi. 247.

## King—

Christ as, i. 255; iv. 171 f.; vi. 131, 209; viii. 24; xii. 317, 319; xv. 102; xvii. 385; xx. 228, 232.

the Ideal, iv. 370.

Seeking a, viii. 21.

Subject to Death, vi. 73.

## Kingdom—

of God, vi. 208; vii. 168, 170; viii. 141, 169, 433; ix. 336, 340\*; x. 340, 344\*, 372, 372\*; xii. 313; xiv. 435; xx. 223, 224.

Characteristics, x. 363.

Coming of, vi. 167; viii. 141, 142\*; ix. 77; x. 339, 345; xx. 13, 226, 228, 233 f.

our great Ideal, viii. 160.

Individual and Social, viii. 163.

Inward, viii. 161; ix. 79; x. 344\*, 349\*, 350, 361, 372, 372\*; xiv. 444; xx. 13.

Loss of, ix. 343.

Members, xx. 229.

Qualifications for, ix. 345.

Relation to the World, x. 354.

Scope, vi. 208; viii. 162, 171; ix. 75 f.

of Heaven, viii. 78.

Keys of, viii. 303.

of Truth, xii. 312.

of the World, xx. 223.

Kingship, xviii. 183.

Knowledge, ii. 498; v. 204; x. 265; xiv. 99; xv. 376; xix. 167, 171\*, 199.

of Christ, xv. 36, 37; xvii. 322, 323, 338, 340; xix. 198.

and Faith, xvii. 170.

Foundation of, v. 205.

Fulness of, xii. 246.

of God, ix. 182, 328 f.; xii. 261, 264; xiii. 359; xiv. 100\*, 156\*; xv. 378.

God's, xv. 383, 384\*.

Intellectual, xii. 265.

Kinds of, xi. 176.

by Love, xv. 388, 450, 451; xix. 323, 324.

Man's, of God, xv. 378.

by Obedience, xi. 304, 313, 361 f.; xii. 158, 269; xvii. 454, 455.

Partial, xv. 369, 372, 376, 381\*, 382\*.

Perfect in Future, xv. 384, 385, 385\*; xix. 171\*.

Progress in, i. 293.

Pursuit of, xii. 266\*; xvii. 184.

Saving, xv. 27.

and Service, ii. 495; xi. 224.

Sinful, xv. 299.

Labour, iii. 498; iv. 322; viii. 256, 260, 389\*; ix. 141, 152, 386.

Dignity of, viii. 387, 389\*; ix. 153; xiv. 403, 404\*.

of Love, iv. 329.

Lacking, ix. 264, 345.

Lamb, xii. 434.

Marriage of the, xx. 260.

in the Midst of the Throne, xx. 208.

as Shepherd, xx. 207, 211, 212\*.

Slain, xx. 156, 167, 168, 169\*, 371.

Supper, xi. 272\*; xx. 259, 264, 266.

Wrath, xx. 210.

Lamb of God, i. 258; vi. 315; ix. 181\*; xi. 71, 83, 86\*, 89; xx. 209.

Lamp, v. 9.

of the Lord, v. 293.

Smoking, vi. 270.

Laodicea, Church of, xx. 135.

Laughter, x. 17; xii. 80.

Law, iii. 341; iv. 435; xiv. 363, 364.

Burden of Jewish, viii. 262.

of Christ, xvi. 422.

Failure of, xiii. 371.

Freedom from, xvi. 409, 410.

Fulfilled in Christ, viii. 119, 122; xiii. 279, 280.

by Love, ix. 300; xiv. 372.

Fulfilling, viii. 117; xiii. 382; xiv. 370; xvi. 198\*.

and Gospel, xiii. 250; xvi. 388.

or Love, xiii. 369.

Love of, xvii. 158.

Moral, iv. 450; xii. 192.

Mosaic, vii. 137.

Obedience to, xiv. 365; xvi. 410.

Son of the, x. 109.

Summary, ix. 299.

Lawless, the, iii. 175.

Lawlessness, xvi. 66.

Laws of God, vii. 109, 110; xii. 159.

Lazarus, Raising of, xi. 470, 471; xviii. 173.

Leading—

God's, ii. 17; iii. 429; ix. 441\*; xiii. 445\*, 450\*, 452\*.

of the Spirit, xiii. 437.

Leaning on Christ, vi. 257.

Leanness of Soul, iv. 339.

Learner, iv. 5.

Learning, vi. 11.

to do well, vi. 11.

Leaven, xv. 176.  
 Figurative Meaning, xv. 177 ff.  
 Searching for, xv. 176.  
 Lebanon, Roots of, vii. 314.  
 Leisure, v. 104; ix. 177\*, 183, 184\*.  
 Lending, v. 401.  
 Leopard Spots, vii. 73.  
 Lepers, vii. 367, 368\*; viii. 207.  
 Ten, ix. 281.  
 Leprosy, ii. 460; viii. 207, 214.  
 Liberation, vi. 455 f.; xi. 371; xvi. 39\*.  
 Liberty, ix. 268\*; x. 114, 115; xi. 385; xiv. 43, 458; xvi. 66; xvii. 418.  
 Christian, vi. 454; xvi. 70, 72, 73, 75, 76; xvii. 298.  
 Craving for, xi. 376.  
 Danger of, xi. 387; xvi. 158.  
 in God's Law, iv. 447.  
 in Law, xvi. 68.  
 and Licence, xi. 387; xvi. 66, 158.  
 Political, xvi. 76.  
 Responsibility of, xii. 336.  
 of the Spirit, xvi. 65.  
 in Surrender to Higher Will, xvi. 68.  
 Lie, Living, xx. 336, 337.  
 Life, i. 15; ii. 252\*; iv. 231, 234\*; ix. 201; xi. 429; xii. 263, 413; xiii. 358, 398; xv. 125, 129\*; xix. 206.  
 Abundant, xi. 437, 441, 448\*; xv. 126; xviii. 127.  
 Aspiring, xix. 308\*.  
 Book of, xx. 281, 285, 338, 339, 340 ff.  
 as Boon, xx. 69.  
 Breath of, xix. 319.  
 Brevity, ii. 83\*; xi. 417, 419\*; xiii. 300\*.  
 Broken, vii. 89, 89\*.  
 Centre of, xvi. 157.  
 Changes, vii. 148.  
 Christ as, vii. 194; xi. 465, 467 ff., 472, 475; xii. 122, 122\*, 124\*; xvii. 272, 273, 273\*; xviii. 87.  
 in Christ, viii. 432; xii. 411; xvii. 41.  
 through Christ, xi. 469 f., 475.  
 Christian, xiv. 261; xvii. 39, 482, 505; xviii. 267.  
 Sacredness of, viii. 388, 428\*; ix. 139\*, 150, 447\*; xi. 138; xiv. 413\*; xv. 311; xvii. 280, 281\*.

Life—  
 Conceptions of, xvii. 272.  
 Continuity of, i. 283; vii. 274; xi. 475, 478; xii. 64; xiii. 299.  
 Crown of, viii. 353; xv. 273; xx. 89, 89\*, 90, 91.  
 from the Dead, vii. 233.  
 and Death, viii. 429\*; xiii. 346.  
 beyond Death, iii. 55, 218\*; xii. 64, 66, 66\*, 68; xiii. 299; xv. 52\*; xvii. 289, 486\*; xx. 55\*.  
 through Death, xi. 475\*, 499, 501\*, 506\*; xiii. 327, 328.  
 Definition of, xi. 435, 440.  
 Discipline of, xv. 128, 128\*.  
 as Education, iii. 375; xv. 128.  
 End, xx. 373.  
 Eternal, iii. 275; viii. 361; xi. 235, 447, 475, 478\*; xii. 261, 262, 264; xiii. 346, 357, 358, 360\*, 361; xvi. 115; xvii. 509, 511, 512; xx. 67, 67\*. [See Eternal Life.]  
 Everlasting, xx. 67, 67\*.  
 by Faith, vii. 377; xvi. 357, 358.  
 False Estimate of, x. 258.  
 a Fight, vi. 121; xiv. 396\*.  
 Future, iii. 59, 94, 464; iv. 402; xiii. 299; xvi. 39; xvii. 289; xx. 55\*.  
 as Goal, viii. 204.  
 in God, xiii. 440.  
 for God, vii. 359.  
 Hallowed by Christ, viii. 13.  
 Hidden in God, xvii. 499, 503\*, 504, 511, 514.  
 Ideal, xvii. 272.  
 Importance of, xiii. 200; xx. 50.  
 Indestructible, i. 272.  
 Inner, x. 56; xi. 235, 237, 237\*; xvii. 501.  
 Intellectual, ix. 204; xi. 432.  
 as Journey, iv. 65\*.  
 and Light, iv. 139.  
 Long, xii. 412.  
 by a Look, i. 405.  
 Marred, vii. 88.  
 Material, viii. 53 f.  
 Moral, ix. 206; xi. 433.  
 Mystery of, ii. 74; iii. 28, 90; v. 116; vi. 161; xi. 365; xix. 84; xx. 164.  
 Solved in Christ, xx. 166, 168, 366.



# 48 THE GREAT TEXTS OF THE BIBLE

## Life—

New, i. 450, 451; iv. 59; vii. 224; x. 295; xiii. 288\*, 335\*, 400; xvi. 74, 178, 183, 183\*, 356; xvii. 39, 124, 354, 480, 490, 502, 504; xviii. 178, 262; xx. 71.

Obligations of, xv. 269.

an Offering, ix. 358.

O.T. Conception, iv. 140.

as Opportunity, xvii. 253, 261, 279.

Oppositions of, iv. 456.

Outer and Inner, xvii. 504.

Perfected, ix. 386.

Perils of, xiv. 153 f.

Permanence of, i. 282.

Physical, ix. 203; xi. 431.

a Pilgrimage, i. 370, 371.

Planned by God, xi. 308 f.

Possibilities of, ix. 326; xv. 128.

a Preparation for Eternity, iv. 231; xiii. 357 f.

Present, Importance of, xiii. 200.

as Probation, xi. 472.

Progress of, xvii. 49\*.

Purpose of, viii. 89; xiii. 192\*; xvii. 46.

Unfulfilled, ix. 374\*.

as Race, xviii. 459, 460.

the Realization of Self, xi. 438.

Responsibility of, v. 386; xx. 48.

as Road, iv. 65\*.

Sadness of, xv. 128.

as Service, xi. 436.

Sordid, xiii. 192\*.

Spiritual, vii. 187; ix. 207; xi. 433; xii. 263, 264; xiv. 266; xvi. 349; xvii. 490.

Transitory, xvi. 193\*.

Tree of, xx. 61, 66, 67.

True, viii. 169; x. 257; xi. 476 f.

Truth the Principle of, xi. 380.

Unrealized, ix. 202.

Use of, xviii. 197.

Useless, xiii. 193\*.

Value of, viii. 186; ix. 207\*; x. 264.

Vocation of, v. 386; xiii. 191.

as Voyage, iv. 233.

as Walk, xix. 220.

a Warfare, xiv. 396\*.

Way of, ii. 535\*.

Work of, iv. 63.

Light, i. 38; xi. 172, 346, 347.

## Light—

Armour of, xiv. 395.

Borrowed, vi. 437.

Children of, xvii. 235.

Christ as, v. 303; xi. 343 ff.; xvii. 231, 232; xx. 405.

Creation of, i. 38.

and Darkness, xvii. 447\*; xix. 222.

in Darkness, ix. 250; xiv. 90\*; xvi. 83.

Eternal, xi. 364\*.

Fruit of the, xvii. 229, 237.

Fruit-producing, xvii. 230.

God as, i. 41\*; iv. 144.

of God's Word, v. 3.

Guiding, iv. 281; viii. 26, 26\*; xi. 359.

Hating, xvii. 240.

Healing, xi. 358.

Heavenly, xvii. 234; xviii. 276.

Inner, v. 298; viii. 26; xi. 348\*; xiii. 486\*; xvii. 454.

Life-giving, xvii. 233, 235.

Power of, x. 366; xiii. 105.

Reflection of, vi. 438, 441; xi. 364\*; xvi. 83; xviii. 276; xix. 318, 318\*.

Rejected, xx. 137.

Responsibility for, xi. 310.

Revealing, xix. 225, 309.

Sown, iv. 272.

Spiritual, xi. 172, 347.

Turning to, xvi. 390.

Uses, xi. 349.

Walking in, v. 235; xi. 224; xix. 217, 218.

of the World, iii. 95; xi. 343 ff.; xvii. 231, 232; xx. 297, 405 f.

Worship of, v. 300.

Likeness, iii. 288; xiii. 441; xvi. 96, 98.

to Christ, ii. 387\*; iii. 240; iv. 81\*; viii. 357; x. 100; xii. 271; xiii. 82\*, 220, 409; xiv. 291; xvi. 81, 89, 92\*, 94, 96, 98, 101; xvii. 180, 329; xix. 74, 212, 281, 284, 286, 287, 288; xx. 354, 358\*.

to God, iii. 284; xiii. 440; xix. 289; xx. 355.

Limitations, xi. 372.

Lion—

and Lamb, i. 258.

of the Tribe of Judah, i. 256 f.



Little Things. [See Small Things.]  
 God's Estimate of, x. 311, 312\*.  
 Live Coal, vi. 112.  
 Livelihood, x. 268.  
 Living—  
     to Christ, xiii. 22\*; xvii. 277, 281\*, 487\*.  
     unto the Lord, xiv. 401.  
     unto Righteousness, xix. 112.  
 Living One, xx. 49. [See Christ, Living.]  
 Living Stone, ii. 384; xix. 67, 68, 69, 70.  
 Living Waters, vii. 3.  
 Loftiness, vi. 253.  
 Loneliness, i. 306; ii. 64; iii. 458; vii. 31; xvi. 419\*; xix. 432.  
     of Christ, vi. 285; vii. 169; ix. 40\*, 58, 421.  
     of Death, i. 309.  
     of Life, ix. 421; xx. 313\*.  
     of Sorrow, i. 307.  
     of Temptation, i. 308.  
     of Triumph, i. 308.  
     of Unbelief, xi. 283.  
 Longing, ii. 364, 366, 368, 372; viii. 266\*; xi. 328.  
 Longsuffering, xvi. 403.  
 Look, iii. 434.  
     Christ's, iii. 433, 434\*.  
 Lookers-on, vii. 29.  
 Looking—  
     Back, i. 298, 298\*.  
     to Christ, i. 403, 404; xiii. 81; xviii. 473.  
     to the Serpent, i. 401.  
     up, i. 404; xvii. 368, 488, 513\*.  
 Lord, vi. 80.  
     Christ as, vi. 80; x. 35; xii. 369; xv. 327.  
     of Hosts, vi. 109, 111; vii. 510.  
     our Righteousness, vii. 97.  
     Train of the, vi. 83.  
 Lord's Day, iv. 410; ix. 98; xx. 33.  
     [See Sunday.]  
     in the Spirit on, xx. 36, 38, 40.  
 Lord's House, v. 65.  
 Lord's Prayer, viii. 131.  
 Lord's Sermon, vi. 445.  
 Lord's Supper, i. 347\*; viii. 421; ix. 391; xiii. 56; xv. 321; xx. 265, 266.  
     Fellowship in, xv. 342\*.  
     as Memorial, xv. 323, 341\*.  
     Witness to Christianity, xiii. 59; xvii. 85.

Loss, ii. 129; ix. 130, 270; xvii. 319, 320\*.  
     All Things, xvii. 317, 332, 332\*.  
     Compensation for, xv. 272\*.  
     Intellectual, ix. 205.  
     Spiritual, ii. 195 ff.; ix. 130, 207.  
 Lost—  
     Child, x. 389.  
     Christ seeking the, x. 387.  
     Found, x. 391.  
     Hours, iv. 233\*.  
     Sheep, x. 389, 389\*, 390\*.  
     Souls, ix. 486; x. 385; xi. 219.  
     Time, iv. 233\*; xiii. 74\*.  
 Lot in Life, x. 264\*.  
 Lots, Casting, v. 281.  
 Love, ii. 224, 224\*, 231\*; iv. 17 f.\*, 425\*; vi. 382; vii. 119; viii. 105; ix. 88, 88\*, 271\*, 367, 379\*; xi. 31; xii. 10, 34\*, 271\*, 355, 428, 428\*, 429\*; xiii. 376\*; xiv. 163\*, 359\*, 372, 373\*, 375, 376\*, 378\*, 379\*; xv. 348, 351, 352, 414; xix. 187, 358.  
     Active, xix. 322.  
     Attraction of, xvi. 91.  
     Attribute of God, xv. 445.  
     Beauty of, xv. 447, 448.  
     Brotherly, i. 143, 144; xii. 29, 33, 34, 35; xv. 421; xix. 317.  
     Casting out Fear, xix. 347, 357\*.  
     the Central Principle, xi. 332 f.  
     Characteristic of Christianity, xv. 414, 422; xix. 320.  
     to Christ, Unselfish, xii. 431; xix. 211, 301\*.  
     Christ's. [See Christ, Love.]  
     Christ's Livery, v. 482; xii. 37.  
     Constraint of, xvi. 147.  
     Courage of, iv. 34.  
     Crown of, xix. 191\*.  
     Cultivation of, ix. 312.  
     Daughter's, ii. 231.  
     and Death, xv. 442\*; xvii. 284, 285\*; xviii. 8\*.  
     Demands of, ix. 88\*.  
     Discernment of, xix. 190.  
     and Duty, viii. 191; x. 147\*; xvi. 75.  
     Dwelling in, xvi. 76.  
     End of Redemption, xv. 446.  
     End of Religion, xii. 34; xv. 447.  
     to Enemies, xv. 421\*.

## Love—

Eternal, vii. 122; xiv. 143, 143\*, 153.  
 Eulogy of, v. 471.  
 Everlasting, vii. 115, 121.  
 Evidence of Regeneration, xvii. 451; xix. 380.  
 Extravagance of, ix. 358.  
 and Faith, xv. 427, 429, 430\*.  
 and Fear, xix. 356.  
 of the Forgiveness, xviii. 96.  
 Forgiving, xvii. 186.  
 Fruit of the Spirit, xvi. 401.  
 Fruits of, xv. 361 f.  
 Fulfilment of Law, ix. 300, 330; xii. 159; xiv. 372; xv. 450; xix. 336.

## Gift—

the Best, ix. 373.  
 of God, xix. 424.  
 of God to Man, viii. 402\*; ix. 5, 136\*, 284; x. 37, 59; xi. 31, 49, 94, 183 ff., 198\*, 247, 358; xiii. 225, 248, 249, 281\*, 303; xiv. 97, 97\*, 98, 111\*; xv. 361; xvi. 35, 36\*, 38, 237, 238\*, 317, 319\*; xix. 314, 315, 317, 318.  
 Continuous, vii. 122.  
 Eternal, vii. 121, 124.  
 God the Source of, xv. 422.  
 to God, iii. 44\*; v. 206; ix. 313\*, 319\*, 367; xiii. 373\*; xiv. 95, 378\*; xv. 62, 63\*, 417, 421\*, 428; xvi. 154; xvii. 186.  
 Acceptable, ix. 309\*; xiii. 469.  
 Chivalrous, ix. 306.  
 Constant, xix. 426.  
 Cultivation of, ix. 312.  
 Entirety of, ix. 313.  
 First Duty, viii. 187 f.; ix. 302, 304.  
 Gift of God, xix. 424.  
 Inclusive of all Commandments, ix. 329; xii. 159; xiv. 377.  
 Origin of, xv. 359.  
 Proofs of, ix. 311; xv. 63.  
 Responsive, iii. 255; xii. 430; xiv. 95, 142, 143\*; xix. 377, 378, 379.  
 Source of Love to Man, v. 440; ix. 304; xiv. 377.  
 and Grief, xiii. 501\*.  
 in Heaven, xv. 389.

## Love—

the Highest Glory, xvii. 441.  
 and Hope, xv. 428, 429, 430\*.  
 Immortal, xv. 222, 363\*, 389, 442\*, 443\*; xvi. 379\*.  
 Indestructible, xv. 442\*.  
 Influence of, xv. 449 f.  
 Knowledge by, xi. 318; xii. 270; xiv. 391\*; xv. 387 f., 450, 451; xix. 323, 324.  
 Lack of, xiv. 367.  
 Learned from Christ, xix. 319.  
 and Life, xii. 37; xvii. 171; xix. 317\*.  
 not Lost, ix. 358\*.  
 of Man to Man, viii. 181, 182, 188\*; ix. 310\*, 320 ff., 329, 367\*; xi. 177, 178, 225\*, 299\*; xiii. 375; xv. 387, 419, 421\*; xvi. 424, 426; xvii. 451, 452\*; xix. 382.  
 Motive, xix. 317.  
 Manifested in Christ, xix. 316. [See God's Love in the Gift of Christ.]  
 Maternal, ix. 310, 491; xii. 298; xiv. 149, 149\*; xvii. 172; xix. 334.  
 and Obedience, xii. 159; xv. 450.  
 Obligation to, xiv. 356.  
 Parent of Virtues, xix. 321.  
 Perceptive, xvii. 171, 172.  
 Permanent, xv. 432, 433, 435, 441.  
 Personal, xii. 429; xv. 414.  
 Philanthropic, xix. 187.  
 Power of, ii. 448; iii. 256\*; xii. 8\*, 37, 160, 161; xiii. 375, 376\*, 384, 384\*; xiv. 357\*; xv. 361, 362, 449\*; xvi. 52; xvii. 239\*; xix. 315, 322\*, 378, 384, 385, 386\*.  
 Practical, xix. 191.  
 Pre-eminence, xv. 443, 451\*; xix. 317\*.  
 Quickening, v. 481.  
 Reciprocal, xiv. 95.  
 Redeeming, xx. 3.  
 Religion of, iv. 366.  
 Restoring, xvii. 188.  
 Sacredness of, v. 480.  
 Satisfying, xiii. 176\*.  
 Self-sacrificing, vi. 119; ix. 380, 381; xi. 211, 457; xiii. 306; xiv. 172, 173, 184\*; xx. 15.

Love—

- and Service, xii. 425 ; xvi. 169.
- Severity of, xvii. 240, 241, 244.
- without Sight, xix. 53.
- for Sinners, xii. 31.
- the Soul of Goodness, xvii. 240.
- Source of Obedience, xii. 159 ; xv. 450.
- Spiritual, vi. 440.
- Strength of, v. 473.
- Sum of Revelation, xvii. 441.
- Transforming, xvii. 188.
- Triumphant, xix. 344.
- Understanding by, xii. 37 ; xiv. 91\*.
- Universal, v. 481.
- Unquenchable, v. 479.
- Unselfish, ix. 308\*.
- Varieties of, xii. 5.
- Vicarious, xvi. 226.
- Victory by, xvi. 52.
- Wholehearted, ix. 306, 306\*, 313, 364.
- of the World, xi. 225\*.
- Lovelessness, xii. 36.
- "Lovest thou me?" xii. 420, 426.
- Lovingkindness, iv. 120, 297 ; vii. 124.
- Lowliness, xviii. 75, 76, 277.
- Loyalty, iii. 45.
- to Christ, xiii. 243 ; xix. 182 ; xx. 86.
- to Truth, xiii. 242.
- Luck, v. 291.
- Lukewarmness, ii. 427 ; xx. 136.
- Lust, Captive of, v. 370.
- Lusts, Worldly, xviii. 260.
- Luxury, ii. 314 ; v. 348 ; vii. 149 ; viii. 147 ; xv. 170.

Macedonia, Cry from, xiii. 122, 126\*.

Magdalen, ii. 344\* ; v. 466.

Magi, viii. 19 ; xiii. 382.

Magnanimity, xv. 501 ; xviii. 263.

Malice, xv. 179.

Mammon, ii. 416, 417 ; xix. 392.

Man—

- Ascent of, xviii. 290.
- Changed, i. 241.
- Creation, i. 46, 62\*.
- Destiny, xviii. 289.
- Dignity of, xviii. 181, 182, 183, 292\*.
- Divine in, xi. 353 ; xix. 315.
- Expression of God, xi. 32, 33 ; xiii. 23 ; xvii. 204, 233.
- Fall of, i. 64.
- Freedom of Will, xviii. 292.

Man—

- Greatness of, iii. 229 ; xi. 52, 353, 354\*, 382.
- God's Preparation for, xv. 62.
- Image of God, viii. 95, 96\* ; xvi. 98\*, 487\* ; xvii. 71, 452\* ; xviii. 291 ; xx. 368, 369.
- Insignificance of, iii. 237 ; xi. 354\*.
- Inward, xvii. 120.
- as King, ix. 493 ; xiv. 467\* ; xviii. 183.
- Nature—
  - Threefold, xviii. 52.
  - Twofold, xvi. 398.
- and Nature, iii. 233 ; xv. 77.
- New, viii. 9 ; x. 394 ; xvi. 171, 173, 175, 182.
- Nobility of, iii. 236.
- Origin, xvii. 454.
- Outer and Inner, xvi. 121.
- Redemption of, i. 95.
- Shallow, v. 114.
- Son of God, vii. 501 ; viii. 62 ; xiii. 162, 438 ; xvii. 455.
- Sovereignty, ix. 493 ; xiv. 467\* ; xviii. 290, 292, 295, 297.
- Spiritual, xv. 56 ; xix. 283.
- as Stranger, xvii. 393.
- Suffering—
  - Mental, vi. 294.
  - Physical, vi. 293.
- Temple of God, xi. 32 ; xvii. 86, 296 ; xix. 73.
- Weakness, xviii. 293.
- Man of God, vii. 247.
- Man of Sorrows, vi. 277, 285 ff.
- Man-type in Godhead, xx. 368, 369, 370.
- Manifestation—
  - of Believers, xvii. 510.
  - of Christ, xvii. 510 ; xviii. 105.
  - Divine, xii. 158, 163.
- Mankind—
  - Unity, viii. 136 ; xi. 437 ; xii. 188 ; xiii. 162.
- Manliness, xv. 496 ; xix. 166.
- Manna, i. 395 ; ii. 115 ; xx. 101\*.
- Hidden, xx. 98, 100\*, 101, 102\*, 104.
- Christ as, xx. 102.
- Mansions, Heavenly, x. 142\* ; xii. 61 ff., 81\*.
- "Many," viii. 384.
- Mark of the Beast, i. 52.
- Marks of Jesus, xvi. 481 ; xvii. 349.

## 52 THE GREAT TEXTS OF THE BIBLE

- Marriage, xv. 221 ; xx. 261.  
   Feast, xx. 264.  
   of the Lamb, xx. 260.  
   Symbol of Christ's Relation to the Church, xx. 261.  
 Martha, x. 219, 227\* ; xi. 465 ff.  
 Martyrs, ix. 55\*, 406, 407, 418 ; xiii. 15 ; xvi. 124 ; xx. 187.  
   like Christ, xx. 191.  
   Tribulation, xx. 188.  
   Triumph, xx. 187, 194.  
 Mary of Bethany, ix. 371 ; x. 219, 227\*, 233\*.  
 Mary, Virgin, Sorrow of, x. 72, 75\*, 76, 76\*.  
 Masters, ii. 246.  
 Material and Spiritual, vii. 433.  
 Materialism, i. 7 ; v. 340 ; viii. 54, 55 ; ix. 484 ; xi. 372 ; xiii. 170 ; xvii. 142 ; xix. 391.  
 Matter—  
   Eternity of, i. 10.  
   Indestructibility, i. 269.  
 Matthew, viii. 221, 222.  
 Means—  
   to End, ii. 316.  
   of Grace, i. 343 ; iv. 378 ; ix. 343.  
 Measuring, vii. 400.  
 Mediation, viii. 216, 225 ; xix. 76.  
 Mediator, Christ as. [See Christ as Mediator.]  
 Medicine, Profession, viii. 224.  
 Meditation, i. 73 ; viii. 46 ; xvii. 170.  
 Meek, the, vi. 447.  
 Meekness, viii. 277.  
   Fruit of the Spirit, xvi. 405.  
   of Jesus, viii. 277.  
 Melancholy, vi. 359\*.  
 Memorials, ii. 281 ff.  
 Memories, ii. 17 ; ix. 55, 56\* ; x. 294 ; xvii. 365 f.\*  
 Memory, i. 440 ; ii. 3, 4, 16 ; iii. 475 ; iv. 46 ; xvii. 363, 531.  
   of Past Sin, i. 439, 440 ; ii. 14 ; xvii. 361 ; xix. 230\*, 254\*.  
 Men, Great, vi. 180.  
 Mercy, i. 19 ; iii. 502 ; iv. 120, 298 ; ix. 58, 58\* ; xvi. 15.  
   Angel of, i. 19.  
   Appeal for, i. 450 ; xviii. 345, 347.  
   God's, iv. 120, 121\* ; vi. 373 f. ; xviii. 340 ; xix. 432, 433\*. [See God's Mercy.]  
   Loving, vii. 366.  
 Mercy—  
   of Man to Man, vii. 366 ; viii. 189 ; xviii. 346.  
 Mercy-seat, xviii. 342.  
 Meroz, Sin of, ii. 169.  
 Messiah, Jesus the, xi. 100.  
 Messianic Prediction, i. 92.  
 Method, Religious, xiv. 282.  
 Mezuzah, v. 57.  
 Middle Life, i. 296.  
 Might, vii. 434.  
 Mind—  
   and Body, xiii. 339.  
   Bondage of, xi. 371, 389.  
   Carnal, xi. 372 ; xiii. 387, 389.  
   of the Flesh, xiii. 389.  
   Freedom of, xi. 389 f.  
   of the Spirit, xiii. 393.  
 Ministering, vi. 472.  
 Ministry, i. 323\* ; viii. 379 ; xvi. 205.  
   of Consolation, xx. 128.  
   Limited, viii. 36.  
   Living, xx. 127  
   of Small Things, viii. 239.  
   Teaching, xiii. 52.  
 Miracle, xi. 126, 127, 128\*, 133, 135, 135\*, 145 ; xiii. 7 ; xvi. 136.  
   First, xi. 121, 128.  
 Miracles, Motive of Christ's, xi. 131.  
 Mirror, x. 78 ; xv. 371, 372 ; xvi. 87, 89.  
 Mirth, x. 17 ; xi. 142.  
 Miser, xiv. 112.  
 Misery, iii. 155.  
   of Childhood, vi. 163.  
   of Life, iv. 47.  
 Misjudging, viii. 9.  
 Missing the Mark, xiii. 271. [See Sin, as Missing the Mark.]  
 Mission of Believers, xii. 347, 353 ; xx. 417.  
 Missionary, xx. 230.  
   Adaptability, xv. 253.  
   Call, ix. 242 ; xiii. 126\* ; xx. 230.  
   Character required, x. 172 ; xiv. 73 ; xvii. 16, 62.  
   as Idealist, vi. 86.  
   Motive, vi. 95 ; xix. 128.  
   Obligation, i. 145 ; ix. 480 ; xx. 230, 231.  
   Preparation of, ix. 481.  
   Zeal, xi. 107, 108, 477 ; xvi. 212 ; xx. 231.

- Missions, i. 147; ix. 480, 484; xvi. 210; xx. 230.
- Mist, iii. 90, 294\*; iv. 8\*; vii. 48\*.
- Mistakes, Remedied, xii. 331.
- Mite, Widow's, ix. 353.
- Moab, Kingdom of, vii. 148.
- Moderation, xv. 223, 223\*.
- Moderatism, vii. 246.
- Modesty, False, xvi. 455.
- Mohammedanism, xix. 243.
- Moments, iv. 234.
- Money, v. 349; xviii. 144. [See Riches.]  
and Character, v. 357.  
God's Gift, xviii. 154.  
Love of, x. 261, 262; xviii. 141 ff.  
Responsibility of, x. 271.  
Sacred Trust, x. 271; xviii. 144.  
Unsatisfying, xx. 421.  
Uses, Good and Bad, v. 163, 163\*.  
Worship of, vii. 416; xviii. 144\*.
- Money-changers, xviii. 32.
- Monotony, iv. 56, 56\*; vii. 32; viii. 449; xx. 48.
- Moral—  
Character, i. 56.  
Consciousness, iii. 332.  
Freedom, ii. 140.  
Ideal, v. 438.  
Judgment, iii. 338.  
Law, iv. 450; xii. 192.  
Sense, i. 55, 56; iii. 332.  
Wreck, v. 264.
- Morality, ix. 265, 266.  
and Faith, viii. 306.  
New Testament, ii. 187.  
Old Testament, ii. 187.  
and Religion, ix. 265; xix. 372.
- Morning Star, xx. 401, 409\*.
- Mortality, iv. 228.
- Mosaic Law. [See Law, Mosaic.]
- Moses, ii. 99\*.  
Choice of, xviii. 425, 443, 446.  
Death of, ii. 81.  
Endurance of, xviii. 445, 448.  
Faith of, xviii. 433.  
Greatness of, xviii. 445.  
at Horeb, i. 261.  
Man of Prayer, i. 322.  
N.T. Use of O.T. Record, i. 390.  
Preparation of, i. 262.  
as Redeemer, vi. 313.  
on Sinai, i. 328\*.  
Transfiguration, i. 323.
- Mother, ix. 237\*.
- Mother—  
and Child, v. 148.  
Christian, v. 313, 321.  
Devotion to, vii. 6.  
Gentleness, iii. 317.  
Influence, v. 313, 324; ix. 246; xvii. 109.  
Love, ix. 310, 491; xii. 298; xiv. 149, 149\*; xvii. 172; xix. 334.  
Pity, iv. 306.
- Motive, viii. 245; xiii. 269; xv. 489; xvi. 148, 151.
- Moulding, vii. 80, 82.
- Mountains, i. 321; iv. 119, 126 ff.; viii. 340; x. 166, 169, 175\*.
- Mounting, xvii. 495\*. [See Ascent, Climbing.]
- Mourning, xiii. 432 f.\*
- Music, ii. 446\*; iii. 116, 119, 123 f.\*, 125.  
Appreciation of, vi. 13.
- Mysteries—  
Christian, xx. 169.  
of God, xvi. 120\*.  
Heathen, xvii. 437; xviii. 103.
- Mysterious, Love of, iv. 7.
- Mystery, iii. 91\*; vi. 161; xiv. 313; xvii. 437, 438.  
of Future Life, xii. 456; xiv. 313\*; xx. 374.  
of Godliness, xviii. 101, 103.  
of Life, ii. 74; iii. 28, 90; v. 116; vi. 161; xi. 365; xix. 84; xx. 164.  
of Sin, v. 117.
- Naaman, Story of, ii. 459.
- Name—  
Changed, i. 241.  
Eternal, i. 277.  
Expressing Character, xx. 109.  
on the Forehead, xx. 358\*.  
of God, i. 277; iii. 247, 441; v. 301; vi. 384; vii. 468, 505; viii. 139; xx. 113. [See also God's Name.]  
Inspiration of, i. 279.  
of Jesus. [See Jesus.]  
to Live, xx. 118, 119, 120.  
New, xx. 108, 111\*.  
Saving, xiii. 75.
- Names, iii. 441; viii. 3.
- Narrowness, xvii. 180.



- Nathan, ii. 322.  
 Nation, Strength of, vi. 180.  
 National—  
   Life, ii. 229.  
   Progress, vii. 108.  
   Security, vi. 172.  
   Strength, vii. 106.  
 Natural—  
   Man, iv. 71; xv. 48.  
   and Spiritual, i. 31.  
   and Spiritual Law, i. 447.  
   and Supernatural, xvi. 475.  
 Nature, ii. 259, 436\*.  
   Adoration of, xiv. 38\*.  
   Answer of, vi. 45.  
   Beauty of, iv. 262; v. 364; vi. 195;  
     xi. 373; xiii. 175.  
   Christian Attitude to, ix. 15.  
   Communion with, iv. 376; ix. 178,  
     178\*.  
   Expectant, xiv. 29, 35.  
   God in, ii. 438; ix. 180; xi. 15;  
     xiii. 161, 247, 312; xiv. 145\*;  
     xviii. 277.  
   as Healer, x. 174, 175; xi. 250.  
   as Law, iii. 324.  
   Love in, xiv. 144.  
   Love of, iii. 279; xii. 427, 427\*; xv.  
     123.  
   and Man, xiv. 30, 31\*, 33; xv. 77.  
   Moral, ii. 543\*.  
   Pitilessness of, vi. 265; xi. 458; xiii.  
     312, 313; xiv. 144.  
   Redeemed, vi. 139; xiv. 38.  
   Sacramentalism of, xvi. 122, 123, 123\*.  
   Spirit of, i. 175\*; v. 371.  
   Suffering, xiv. 32.  
   Sympathetic, ix. 59; xiii. 175\*; xiv.  
     37\*.  
   Sympathy with, iv. 376.  
   Want of Sympathy, v. 41; ix. 58;  
     xi. 373.  
 Nazareth, x. 96, 96\*, 98.  
 Nearness of God. [See God's Nearness.]  
   Spiritual, iii. 288.  
 Necessity, Divine, x. 131, 133, 134; xi.  
   412.  
 Need, Sense of, vi. 227; xi. 230.  
   the Soul's, xi. 276.  
 Needs, iii. 399.  
 Negative, iii. 172.  
 Neglect of Religion, vii. 4.  
 Neighbour, i. 134; ix. 323; x. 200,  
   205-208, 210.  
 Nemesis, i. 435; vi. 310.  
 New, ii. 516; xx. 299.  
   All things, xx. 317.  
 "New" in the Bible, vii. 217.  
 New Birth, vii. 225, 226; xi. 149,  
   152 ff., 162, 170 f.; xiii. 111;  
   xvi. 174; xix. 37 ff.  
   by Water and Spirit, xi. 154.  
 New Commandment, xii. 27, 28.  
 New Covenant, vii. 131.  
   Final, vii. 142.  
   Spiritual, vii. 138.  
   Universal, vii. 139.  
 New Creation, vii. 222; xvi. 163, 170,  
   175, 178, 183\*, 186\*, 389;  
   xvii. 39; xx. 320, 327.  
 New Creature, vii. 72, 222; xi. 169;  
   xvi. 163, 180\*; xx. 320\*.  
 New Earth, xx. 291.  
 New Heart, vii. 215-229.  
 New Heaven, xx. 291.  
 New Jerusalem, vii. 268; xx. 331.  
 New Life, i. 450, 451; iv. 59; vii. 224,  
   226 f.; x. 295; xiii. 288\*,  
   335\*, 400; xvi. 74, 178, 183,  
   183\*, 194\*, 356; xvii. 39, 124,  
   354, 480, 490, 502, 504; xviii.  
   178, 262; xx. 71.  
 New Man, viii. 9; x. 394; xvi. 173,  
   175, 182.  
 New Motive, vii. 72.  
 New Name, xx. 108, 111\*.  
 New and Old, xvi. 189, 193\*, 198\*.  
 New Song, xx. 156, 157.  
 New Spirit, vii. 223.  
 N.T. Morality, ii. 187.  
 New World, xx. 317.  
 Newness, vii. 228, 229\*.  
 Nicodemus, xi. 151 ff.  
 Night, iii. 118, 120, 123, 218 f.\*; iv.  
   333; xiv. 385, 387\*.  
   Coming, xi. 421, 422.  
   Songs in the, iii. 113.  
 Nightingale, vi. 300.  
 Non-essential in Religion, xvi. 383.  
 "Not," iii. 172.  
 Nothing, v. 307.  
 "Now," vi. 27; vii. 325; ix. 487; xi.  
   221; xviii. 268, 268\*.  
 Numbering our Days, iv. 234.  
 Numbers, Symbolical, viii. 134.  
 Obedience, i. 194; ii. 138, 467; iii.  
   250\*, 340, 421; iv. 9, 9\*, 150;



Obedience—

- v. 230; viii. 61, 62, 395; ix. 253; x. 161; xi. 311; xii. 87, 442; xiii. 467; xiv. 411; xvii. 453.
- Condition of receiving the Spirit, xii. 132.
- Joy of, iii. 340; xvi. 216.
- Motives of, xiv. 365.
- Necessity of, xiii. 363, 383; xv. 64.
- a Proof of Love, xii. 131, 159, 161; xv. 65\*.
- Rest in, xviii. 330.
- a Test of Sincerity, xii. 132.
- to Vision, xiii. 220, 228.
- the Way to Knowledge, xi. 304, 313, 362; xii. 158, 269, 441; xvii. 454, 455.
- Way to Love, xix. 363.
- Obligation, i. 61; x. 331.
- Observation, x. 365.
- Obstacle, ii. 21; iii. 434\*; v. 222.
- Offering, ix. 378\*; xiv. 218, 220.
- Oil, as Emblem, iii. 483.
- of Unity, v. 132.
- Symbol of Spirit, vii. 432.
- Old, iv. 364; v. 429\*.
- Old Age, ii. 132\*; iv. 183; v. 427, 429; xiv. 56; xv. 408; xvi. 10; xviii. 239, 240\*; xx. 374.
- Old Covenant, vii. 132 f.
- Old and New, viii. 119; xv. 91; xvi. 189, 193\*, 198\*.
- Old Paths, vii. 17 ff.
- Old Serpent, i. 397.
- Old Testament, viii. 120.
- Meaning, xviii. 214.
- Morality of, ii. 187.
- in N.T., xviii. 219.
- Preparation for Christ, xviii. 218.
- Value of, xviii. 280.
- Old Things made new, xi. 446\*.
- Olive Tree, Beauty of, vii. 316.
- Omega. [See Alpha.]
- Omission, Sins of, i. 446; xi. 420.
- One, v. 190.
- One Thing Needful, x. 219, 228; xv. 347 ff.
- Wanting, ix. 264.
- Openness, iv. 6.
- Opinion, i. 295.
- Opportunity, ii. 191\*, 464, 531, 538\*, 542; v. 381 ff.; viii. 372, 401; ix. 126, 360; x. 135, 282\*;

Opportunity—

- xi. 109, 417, 418, 421\*; xiii. 74\*; xiv. 281; xv. 213, 214\*; xvii. 251.
- Cost of, xvii. 259, 260, 260\*.
- Life as, xvii. 253, 261.
- Lost, xvii. 254, 254\*, 255, 255\*, 262, 262 f.\*, 264\*; xx. 285\*.
- of Service, xvii. 258, 279.
- Spiritual, xvii. 257.
- Taken, xvii. 254, 263.
- Use of, xvii. 252.
- Optimism, vi. 296, 297.
- Order, xvii. 78.
- Organisation, vii. 251, 439; x. 364.
- Original Sin, vii. 190, 244, 255; xi. 76, 82, 83\*; xvi. 230.
- Originality, ix. 301.
- Orthodoxy, vii. 19.
- Other-worldliness, xvii. 280, 281.
- Ought, vii. 102.
- Outlook, vi. 254; xii. 280; xvii. 489.
- Overcoming, xx. 72.
- Obstacles, xviii. 131; xix. 390.
- Power of, xx. 73, 74.
- Reward of, xx. 68.
- Self. [See Self-conquest, Self-discipline.]
- Temptation, xx. 62, 72, 73.
- the World. [See World, Victory over.]
- Ownership of Christ, xv. 136, 137\*, 203; xvi. 491.
- Pagan World, v. 467.
- Pain, iii. 155, 156\*; iv. 30, 45\*, 60\*; xiv. 29\*. [See Suffering.]
- Abolition of, viii. 228.
- Discipline of, xvi. 290; xix. 343.
- Problem of, vii. 43; xiv. 6.
- Proof of Immortality, xiv. 5\*.
- Reason for, xiv. 11, 12\*, 13\*; xix. 342.
- Use of, xiv. 9, 9\*, 14\*; xvi. 16.
- Palestine, iii. 265.
- Palms, xx. 180, 195.
- Pantheism, i. 9.
- Paraclete, xix. 255.
- Paradise, vi. 212\*; xv. 57\*; xix. 140; xx. 62, 63\*, 64, 64\*, 65.
- Parasitism, xvii. 300.
- Pardon, ii. 338, 339; iii. 488; xv. 428; xvi. 478; xix. 228, 258.
- Abundant, vi. 373.

## Pardon—

- in Christ, xvi. 37.
- Conditions of, ix. 123.
- Free, xiii. 277; xvii. 187.
- God's, vi. 47, 385; viii. 210; ix. 120; x. 393 f.
- Promise of, vi. 125, 351.
- Parental Duty, v. 309; ix. 235.
- Example, v. 322.
- Love, i. 17.
- Parents, v. 311.
- and Children, x. 110.
- Passion, i. 209.
- Passions, i. 206.
- Cured by Opposites, xix. 362.
- Passover, xv. 183.
- Christ as, xv. 182, 190\*.
- Past, i. 123\*, 441\*, 442; ii. 286\*, 366, 371\*, 373, 376\*; v. 150; vi. 132, 245\*.
- Deliverance from, vi. 132; xi. 163; xvi. 201.
- Encouragement from, xvii. 365.
- Forgetting, xvii. 361 ff., 365\*, 368\*, 372\*.
- and Future, xvii. 366\*.
- Irrevocable, xvi. 200, 247; xvii. 362, 363.
- Legacy of, xvi. 195.
- Lessons of, xvii. 365.
- Memory of, ii. 20; xvii. 361.
- Not Irrevocable, i. 447; xvi. 201, 232.
- Part of the Present, xvii. 362, 363.
- Pastures, iii. 404.
- Path, iii. 435, 436, 437\*, 443\*; xii. 113; xiv. 458.
- Appointed, xii. 447\*.
- Choice of, ix. 142\*.
- of the Righteous, v. 232, 234.
- Paths, Two, v. 227.
- Patience, ii. 52; iii. 34, 34\*; iv. 24, 25\*, 192, 381; ix. 222, 223, 291\*; x. 425, 427\*; xii. 357; xiv. 65, 302, 312\*, 314; xvi. 463, 466; xvii. 325\*; xviii. 467, 469\*; xx. 73.
- Grounded on Faith, xix. 177.
- of Hope, xix. 304.
- Patriot, iv. 354; v. 184.
- Patriot-Priests, iv. 357.
- Patriotism, ii. 175; vii. 36, 37; xiv. 177, 178, 178\*.
- and Christianity, vii. 37.

Pattern, vi. 15; xvi. 101.

Christ as, viii. 276.

Paul, xiii. 106.

Adaptability of, xv. 238.

in Arabia, ix. 23; xvi. 332\*.

Conversion of, xiii. 103; xvi. 339.

Faith of, xviii. 189.

Obedience to Vision, xiii. 220.

the Persecutor, xiii. 108.

Poverty of, xiii. 169.

Suffering, xiv. 4, 7.

Trade, ix. 151.

Trial, xiii. 211.

Vision at Damascus, xiii. 111, 114\*, 212.

Vision at Troas, xiii. 121, 122.

Visions, xiii. 228.

Peace, ii. 469, 482; iii. 220, 223, 224; iv. 244; v. 434; vi. 102, 134, 135; vii. 283; viii. 145, 268; ix. 501; x. 52, 58, 190; xii. 336; xiii. 401, 402\*, 404\*; xx. 312\*.

Characteristic of the Kingdom, xiv. 445, 448.

through Christ, xii. 340.

Christ's Gift, xii. 169, 172.

and Degeneration, vii. 157.

on Earth, x. 39\*, 47, 52, 57\*.

by Faith, xii. 55, 56, 57, 58\*; xiv. 447\*.

Fourfold, x. 53.

Fruit of the Spirit, xvi. 401, 402.

of God, xii. 175\*; xiii. 292; xx. 324, 325\*.

with God, xii. 338, 339; xiii. 290, 292.

Invocation of, xii. 336.

Inward, xii. 177\*, 179\*; xiv. 449\*, 451\*; xvii. 208, 431.

and Joy, xiv. 451\*.

Potency of, xii. 175; xviii. 58.

Prince of, vi. 134, 135; xiii. 277\*.

Seeking, xii. 174.

Source of, xii. 170, 176; xviii. 59\*.

Superior to outward Circumstances, xii. 177; xvii. 409.

Pearl of Great Price, xviii. 356.

Penance, vi. 358, 359.

Penitence, ii. 332, 406; vi. 380; ix. 82, 83; x. 186, 188, 189, 326; xi. 297, 405, 406\*, 421\*; xv. 427\*.

Imperfect, xvi. 245, 246.

- Penitence—
  - Spiritual, vi. 439.
  - Unknown to Christ, xi. 404.
- Pentecost, xii. 64, 213; xiii. 27.
- People, Chosen, vi. 5.
- Perception, ii. 474; vi. 6.
  - Lack of, vi. 7.
- Perfect Day, v. 236.
- Perfect Man, viii. 350.
- Perfection, iv. 449\*; viii. 138; x. 313; xi. 407; xvi. 401; xvii. 204, 296, 305, 473; xviii. 47; xix. 112.
  - Divine, vi. 101, 394.
  - Struggle after, vi. 266; xi. 166; xv. 417; xvii. 361, 369; xviii. 464; xix. 203.
  - through Suffering, xvii. 447\*; xviii. 303.
  - a Vision of, vi. 216.
- Pergamum, xx. 97.
- Perishing, xi. 218.
- Permanence, of God, i. 282.
  - of Life, i. 282.
- Perplexity, x. 473; xi. 320; xii. 443; xv. 300.
- Persecution, vii. 304; xx. 190, 191, 192.
- Perseverance, ii. 40; vi. 246, 256, 258; viii. 331; x. 426; xvi. 460, 466; xvii. 158; xviii. 237\*, 462; xix. 177.
  - of Grace, vi. 247; xix. 245.
- Persistence, iv. 381.
  - in the Universe, i. 271.
- Personality, ii. 62; iii. 346; vi. 85; ix. 375; x. 239, 253; xi. 332; xii. 109, 190; xiii. 345, 427; xvi. 379; xvii. 276, 389.
- Persuasion, xvi. 214, 215; xviii. 199.
- Pessimism, iii. 115; xiii. 158; xvii. 404; xx. 160.
- Peter—
  - Christ's Intercession for, x. 460.
  - Courage, xiii. 40.
  - Foundation of Church, viii. 290; x. 455.
  - Martyrdom of, vi. 250.
  - Penitence of, x. 463\*.
  - Restoration of, x. 465.
  - at Rome, xii. 444, 445\*.
  - Sifting of, x. 451.
- Pharisaism, x. 205.
- Philanthropy, xiv. 230.
- Philippian Jailor, xiii. 131.
- Philosophy, xv. 23\*.
- Phylactery, x. 109.
- Physician, viii. 221; xi. 143 f.
- Pilate, vi. 280; xii. 311, 319.
- Pilgrim, iv. 109; viii. 195.
- Pilgrimage, i. 370, 371; iv. 214.
- Pillar, of the Church, xvii. 73.
  - of Cloud, i. 304.
  - of Fire, i. 304; xi. 348, 349.
- Pisgah, ii. 91.
- Pity, iv. 305 ff.; vi. 343; vii. 365; ix. 381\*; x. 315; xi. 487; xiii. 126, 505; xvii. 134.
  - Christ's. [See Christ, Pity.]
- Plan, Divine, ii. 399.
- Plant Life, v. 176.
- Pleasing God, xx. 148.
  - Men, xv. 149.
- Pleasure, ii. 417; v. 414; viii. 173, 174, 175; ix. 184; x. 19; xii. 443; xv. 127.
  - and Habit, vii. 65.
  - Moderation in, xv. 223\*.
  - Unsatisfying, viii. 54, 55\*, 174\*; ix. 184; xi. 328\*; xiii. 352; xv. 35; xvii. 108\*.
- Poems, God's, xvii. 36, 44.
- Poet, vi. 229\*; xvii. 43\*.
- Point of View, ix. 181; xvi. 4.
- Politics, xvii. 385.
- Pollution, ii. 420.
- Poor, i. 139, 145; viii. 69, 415, 416\*; x. 207\*.
  - in Spirit, viii. 68, 69, 72.
- Popularity, vi. 281.
- Portion, Sufficient, v. 352.
- Position in Life, v. 385.
- Positivism, iii. 242.
- Possessing all Things, xv. 113, 118.
- Possessions, ix. 270; x. 266; xiii. 475, 497; xv. 115.
  - Slavery to, xv. 122.
- Potentiality, vi. 269.
- Potter, vii. 81, 82, 86\*.
- Potter's Wheel, vii. 92\*.
- Pottery, vii. 510.
- Poverty, viii. 70; xvi. 268.
  - as Bride, i. 297; vi. 226.
  - Cheerful, xvi. 267.
  - Compensations, xiii. 171, 172\*.
  - Effects of, v. 350, 351.
  - Evils of, ix. 170; x. 140, 259; xvi. 261.
  - No Obstacle to Character, ix. 155.

## Poverty—

Relieving, xvi. 269.

Power, ii. 207, 451; xiii. 4; xvii. 118, 119.

Benevolent, xi. 145.

Christ's, viii. 209.

Christ's creative, xi. 134.

of Christ's Resurrection, xvii. 340.

for Conflict, xvii. 130.

Gift of, xiii. 4, 363; xviii. 58\*.

of the Gospel, xiii. 245, 246.

Intellectual, xiii. 5.

Interrupted, vii. 446.

in the Inward Man, xvii. 117.

Love of, xvii. 129.

of Love, ii. 448; iii. 256\*; xii. 8\*, 37, 160, 161, 357; xiii. 375, 376\*, 384, 384\*; xiv. 357\*; xv. 361, 362, 449\*; xvi. 52; xvii. 239\*; xix. 315, 322, 378, 384, 385, 386\*.

Material, vii. 434.

Political, xiii. 4.

of Prayer. [See Prayer.]

Promise of, vi. 125, 255; xii. 252; xiii. 4.

to Resist Evil, xix. 213, 214.

for Service, xvii. 130.

of the Spirit, vii. 441; xiii. 9; xvii. 126, 128; xix. 202.

Spiritual, vii. 443; viii. 44, 45; x. 199; xiii. 8, 224; xv. 24\*, 181, 292; xvi. 333; xvii. 117, 125, 126, 128, 376.

for Suffering, xvii. 129.

in the Universe, xix. 310\*.

Waiting for, xiii. 11, 12\*.

in Weakness, xvi. 289, 302, 306\*.

for Witness, xiii. 3, 14.

Worship of, xvii. 134.

Practice, i. 348; vi. 16.

Praise, iii. 115, 117, 118, 418, 419\*; iv. 248; ix. 340, 366, 403\*, 407\*; x. 52, 324, 325, 326; xv. 151\*; xvii. 405\*.

Prayer, i. 273\*, 344, 345\*; iii. 397, 398\*, 417, 418; v. 217; vi. 236, 473; vii. 262; viii. 344; ix. 25, 250, 279, 283, 286\*, 435, 447, 450, 451\*; x. 175; xiii. 93\*; xiv. 78, 318; xvii. 430, 431, 516.

Acceptable, ix. 221; xiv. 71, 80; xix. 9\*.

## Prayer—

Acquired power of, xiv. 79.

and Activity, vi. 476.

Answer to, iv. 93, 276; vi. 122; ix. 220, 288, 289, 291, 292, 293\*, 431, 432\*, 448; x. 174, 177\*, 243\*, 250, 251, 252; xiii. 92; xiv. 321, 322\*; xvi. 37; xvii. 135, 347, 516\*; xviii. 74; xix. 6\*, 144.

Attitude in, xvii. 95.

Boldness in, xiii. 472; xviii. 337, 338, 344\*.

to Christ, xiii. 95.

Christ's, viii. 341; ix. 429; x. 149, 165, 167, 168\*; xii. 133.

Communion with God in, i. 321; ix. 449; xviii. 20, 22.

Comprehensive, xvii. 434.

Conditions of, ix. 280; xii. 255.

Continual, vi. 236; ix. 490; x. 170, 171.

Co-operation with God, xix. 19, 22.

Daniel's, vii. 263.

Difficulty of, xviii. 27.

Dying Father's, ii. 153\*.

Earnest, xix. 26.

Effect of, xiv. 320.

Efficacious, ix. 430, 431; x. 251, 253; xii. 253.

Ejaculatory, xviii. 24, 25.

"Energized," xix. 16, 24.

of Faith, ii. 280\*; x. 249; xv. 284; xix. 23.

Filial, xix. 24.

Force of, xix. 17.

Genuine, v. 123.

Gift of, ii. 208.

Giving up, i. 98.

Habit, ix. 449.

Hearer of, v. 122.

Ignorant, xiv. 118\*.

Importunity in, xviii. 26.

Intercessory. [See Christ, Intercession.]

Limitations of, ix. 286.

a Link with God, iv. 27.

Mental, xvii. 451.

Necessary, x. 249, 250.

Neglect of, i. 344.

Omnipotent, xix. 26.

Perseverance in, vii. 455.

Pleasing to God, xix. 8.

## Prayer—

- Power of, i. 98; ii. 448; ix. 284, 288, 292; x. 162, 254; xii. 252, 290; xiii. 473\*; xiv. 114\*; xviii. 23; xix. 22, 26, 27, 28\*.
- for Power to pray, ix. 282.
- Prevailing, xix. 22, 23.
- Private, xviii. 25, 26.
- and Progress, xviii. 65.
- in Public Worship, xiii. 61.
- Readiness for, i. 346.
- Righteous Man's, xix. 15, 20.
- Seasons for, vii. 264; xiv. 79; xviii. 25.
- Secret, iv. 245\*; vii. 263 f.
- Secret of Peace, xvii. 431, 432, 432\*.
- Self-forgotten, xviii. 21.
- Selfish, xiv. 84, 85\*.
- for Service, vi. 123.
- by the Spirit, xiv. 75, 77\*, 82.
- in the Spirit, xix. 429.
- Spirit of, i. 348; vi. 236; vii. 454; xviii. 24.
- Spiritual, vi. 440.
- Spiritual Attitude, xviii. 19.
- Sympathetic, xix. 25.
- Talent of, v. 180.
- in Temptation, ix. 447; xv. 299, 300.
- Time for, x. 171; xvii. 97.
- True, xviii. 21.
- Truest, vi. 465.
- Unanswered, iv. 28\*; x. 242; xiv. 295, 303; xix. 10\*.
- Unceasing, vi. 468; xiv. 78; xviii. 19, 22, 74.
- United, xiii. 62, 62\*.
- and Work, ix. 451; x. 170; xviii. 73, 74.
- Preacher, ii. 440; vi. 459; xvi. 206, 216; xviii. 72.
- Preaching, xv. 103; xvii. 445; xviii. 48.
- Adaptability of, xv. 249.
- Christ, xiv. 182; xv. 13, 14, 15, 34; xvi. 213; xviii. 113.
- from Experience, xvi. 207; xix. 184.
- Importance of, xviii. 71.
- Persuasive, xvi. 214.
- and Prayer, vi. 237.
- Sincerity in, xvi. 213.
- Successful, vi. 237; xi. 34\*; xvi. 212.
- Urgent, xvi. 216.

- Precept, x. 258.
- Predestination, xi. 356.
- Prejudice, Overcoming, vi. 221; xv. 247.
- Preparation, i. 264; ii. 385; iii. 364 ff.; vii. 327; xiv. 32.
- for Christ's Coming, xiv. 391.
- for Death, i. 422.
- Ezekiel's, vii. 243.
- to Meet God, vii. 332.
- Pain of, vii. 509.
- for Service, xi. 414.
- Prepared World, iii. 364.
- Present, xv. 134; xviii. 268, 268\*.
- and Future, i. 213; viii. 176\*; ix. 487\*; xv. 133, 231; xviii. 268. [See Future.]
- Use of, xi. 221; xvii. 256\*.
- Pressing on, xvii. 359, 370, 371, 372\*.
- Pride, viii. 73; x. 329; xii. 7; xviii. 59\*.
- Pride of Jordan, vii. 41, 49, 50.
- Priesthood—
- of Believers, xviii. 393, 399; xix. 73, 76; xx. 13, 14, 16, 16\*.
- of Christ. [See Christ.]
- Spiritual, viii. 308; xix. 72.
- Priestly Soldiers, iv. 357.
- Prince of Peace, vi. 134, 135; x. 53; xiii. 277\*.
- of this World, xii. 239.
- Prisoners, vi. 451.
- Private Judgment, xviii. 33, 37, 38.
- Privation, vi. 358.
- Probation, xi. 472.
- Procrastination, vii. 326; xi. 420, 422, 423\*; xiii. 205, 207.
- Prodigal, v. 264; vi. 203; ix. 88.
- Prodigal Son (Parable), i. 114; viii. 135; x. 281, 289, 292, 293\*, 296 ff., 302\*.
- Profaneness, i. 209.
- Profanity, vi. 104.
- Profession, False, xix. 221.
- Progress, i. 292; iii. 53; iv. 418, 419; xi. 179, 180, 180\*, 404\*; xiii. 42; xiv. 38, 66; xv. 250; xvi. 192; xviii. 481.
- Moral and Spiritual, viii. 195; xi. 137; xiii. 356; xiv. 40, 41\*, 316; xv. 165; xvi. 197, 461, 462; xx. 227, 227\*.
- National, vii. 108.
- by Sacrifice, xii. 316, 443; xiv. 394\*.



## Progress—

Signs of, xix. 212, 213\*, 213 f.  
 Silent, x. 365.  
 Slow, xiv. 56\*.  
 Progression, ii. 523.  
 Promise, iv. 395.  
 Promises fulfilled in Christ, viii. 125 ;  
 ix. 73 ; xvi. 34, 43, 43\*, 45\*, 46.  
 God's, ii. 44\* ; v. 91 ; vi. 45, 242 ;  
 xiii. 496, 497\* ; xvi. 34, 39,  
 40, 42 ff. ; xix. 249.  
 Prophecy, iii. 87.  
 Fulfilment of, viii. 121, 125.  
 in N.T., xviii. 32.  
 Prophet, vi. 217 ; xviii. 280.  
 a Living, vii. 243.  
 Mission, vi. 21.  
 Sphere of, vi. 184.  
 Prophet's Chamber, iv. 245.  
 Prophets, Destroying the, viii. 117.  
 Insight of, vii. 403.  
 Propitiation, xi. 49.  
 of Christ, xix. 81, 83.  
 Proportion, vi. 254 ; xiv. 219 ; xv. 215.  
 Protection, xii. 284 ; xv. 85, 286.  
*Protevangelium*, i. 91.  
 Providence, i. 17 ; ii. 8, 259 ; iii. 28,  
 42, 385, 397, 400 ; iv. 87, 290 ;  
 vii. 79 f., 155\* ; xii. 453 ; xvi.  
 36, 114 ; xvii. 49 ; xix. 118 f.  
 Proving all things, xviii. 31 ff.  
 Prudence, iii. 177 ; v. 258.  
 Pruning, ii. 76 ; xii. 196.  
 Psalm i., iii. 169, 174.  
 xvi., iii. 263, 264.  
 xix., iii. 321, 345.  
 xxiii., iii. 385-512.  
 l., ii. 336.  
 xc., iv. 211.  
 civ., iv. 319.  
 cxviii., iv. 399.  
 cxxi., v. 33, 34 ff.  
 cxxx., v. 113 ff.  
 Psalms, iii. 167, 168, 169\*, 213.  
 Psalter, iii. 167.  
 Public Opinion, xv. 148, 150, 493.  
 Public Spirit, ii. 179.  
 Publican, viii. 222.  
 Punishment, i. 443 ; ii. 26\*, 340 ; v.  
 318 ; vi. 319.  
 by Consequences, x. 267.  
 Everlasting, ix. 122.  
 Fear of, v. 208\* ; xvi. 149.  
 Remission of, viii. 185.

Purchase, vii. 508.

Pure in Heart, viii. 85, 89, 92 ff.

Purification, vi. 125 ; xii. 300 ; xiii.  
 35 ; xiv. 158\* ; xv. 182 ; xvi.  
 177 ; xvii. 399\* ; xix. 302,  
 308.

Purity, ii. 481 ; iv. 54, 54\*, 106, 133 ;  
 vi. 351 ; viii. 85, 89, 92 ff. ;  
 xi. 223 ; xii. 283, 288 ; xiii.  
 196, 397 ; xvii. 245 ; xviii.  
 403 ; xix. 306 ; xx. 352.

Purpose, ii. 253\* ; iv. 64\* ; xiv. 463\* ;  
 xvii. 46, 47.

in Life, iv. 62.

Unfulfilled, ix. 374.

Pursuing, iii. 503.

Pursuit and Permanence, iii. 495.

Putting on Christ, xx. 270.

Qualification, vi. 124.

Quenching the Spirit, vii. 445.

Quest, viii. 26 ; xiii. 217\*.

Quiet, vi. 240.

Quietists, v. 104.

Quietness, ii. 406, 446 ; iv. 26 ; vii.  
 242, 311 ; xviii. 469\*.

Christ's, vi. 264.

in Suffering, vi. 296.

Race, Christian, xvii. 359, 369 ; xviii.  
 237, 237\*, 459, 460.

Rain, tempest, vi. 175.

Rainbow, i. 167.

Rank, Obligation of, viii. 380.

Ransom, viii. 382, 384, 385 ; xiii. 278 ;  
 xvi. 263 ; xvii. 328 ; xx. 169.

Rationalist, vi. 31.

Readiness, vi. 123 ; x. 314\* ; xi. 266,  
 414 ; xiii. 364\*, 414 ; xiv.  
 257.

Reading, ix. 205.

Devotional, xv. 100.

Reality, xi. 58.

Realization, xv. 217.

Reaping, i. 442 ; v. 88 ; xvi. 431, 432\*,  
 437\*, 439\*, 443\*, 455, 456,  
 462, 464, 465.

Reason, i. 53, 54 ; xviii. 435\*.

Appeal to, vi. 28.

and Belief, xi. 151, 305, 317, 318\*.

Disparaging, vi. 30.

Exercise of, xviii. 38.

and Faith, vi. 29 ; xviii. 436\*.

Law of, v. 214.



- Reason—  
Meaning of, vi. 31.  
and Opinion, vi. 32.
- Reasoning with God, vi. 39.  
Basis of, vi. 39.  
Result of, vi. 41.
- Reassurance, x. 29.
- Receiving, xiv. 119\*; xiii. 174, 176, 177.
- Receptivity, ix. 127; x. 230\*.
- Reckoning, iv. 234; xiv. 4.
- Recompense, vii. 285; xviii. 436, 437, 438, 439\*; xx. 354.
- Reconciliation, ii. 338; viii. 404; x. 158; xiii. 292, 401; xvi. 207; xvii. 218; xviii. 58; xix. 121.
- Recorded Deeds, viii. 252\*; xvi. 484; xvii. 258.
- Recreation, ix. 177, 178, 180, 183, 184.
- Red Sea, Crossing of, i. 292.
- Redeemed, Number of, xx. 174.  
Unity of, xx. 178.  
Variety of, xx. 176.  
Worship, xx. 173, 183, 183\*.
- Redeemer, Christ as. [See Redemption in Christ.]
- Moses as, vi. 313.
- Redemption, i. 17, 59, 107; iii. 163; viii. 382, 385; xi. 459; xii. 355; xiii. 277, 279\*; xvii. 223; xviii. 214, 375; xix. 340; xx. 158.  
Capacity for, i. 59.  
in Christ, xiii. 279; xiv. 305; xviii. 375 f.; xix. 225, 226; xx. 166, 167, 169.  
Pre-ordained, xxi. 368.  
Psalm of, vi. 147.  
through Suffering, xvii. 350\*; xix. 225.
- Reed, Bruised, vi. 261, 262, 265.
- Reflected Beauty, i. 326; xvi. 83.
- Reflection, x. 291; xiii. 268.  
of Light, vi. 438.
- Reform, viii. 118; xvi. 375.
- Reformation, vi. 46.
- Reformer, Christ as, viii. 115.
- Refreshment, iii. 403; viii. 258; ix. 183.
- Refusal, viii. 374; ix. 344; x. 16; xviii. 426.
- Regeneration, vii. 224; viii. 9, 14; xi. 162; xii. 17, 19; xix. 37.
- Rejecting Christ, x. 402.
- Rejoicing, ii. 521\*; xiii. 299; xvii. 403, 419\*.  
in Bonds, xvii. 412.  
a Duty, xvii. 415.
- Relations, Social, viii. 325; ix. 176; xx. 390.
- Relaxation, ix. 176.
- Religion, ii. 142; vii. 151; xiii. 145; xiv. 266; xvii. 305, 475, 522; xviii. 450.  
Children's, vi. 143.  
Heathen, xi. 286; xiii. 156; xv. 414; xix. 36.  
of India, vii. 118.  
of Love, xv. 447.  
Manifest in Life, xix. 214.  
Mechanical, vii. 440.  
Neglect of, vii. 4.  
Personal, xvii. 300.  
Practical, viii. 184.  
Progress of, xvi. 196, 197, 198\*.  
and Theology, xi. 248; xv. 31, 98.  
True, vi. 262; xvi. 198\*, 383.  
Worship of a Person, xi. 277.
- Religious Conversation, vii. 481.  
Faith, v. 428.  
Life, i. 335; xiv. 264.  
and Secular, xiv. 265, 266; xv. 203, 311.  
Youth, v. 428.
- Remember, ii. 3-32; v. 422.
- Remembrance—  
Book of, vii. 490 ff.  
God's, vii. 490.  
Timely, v. 421.
- Remembrancers, vi. 464, 465.
- Remission of Sins, viii. 428.
- Remorse, i. 438, 441\*; ii. 353\*; x. 293; xvi. 238, 247, 250.
- Renewal, vi. 245\*; x. 158; xi. 446\*; xii. 17, 21, 23\*; xiii. 254\*; xiv. 239; xvi. 190, 191, 199; xvii. 126.
- Renunciation, viii. 320, 350, 351; ix. 271, 272; x. 277, 278; xvii. 317, 319, 331, 331\*; xviii. 426, 429, 429\*.
- Repentance, i. 448, 449; ii. 7, 329; iii. 164, 164\*; iv. 76; v. 124; vi. 111, 379, 381, 381\*, 405; vii. 331; ix. 80, 81, 82, 86\*; x. 295, 296\*; xii. 225; xiv. 330; xvi. 215, 228, 249, 250, 251; xviii. 170.

## Repentance—

Daily, i. 423.

Death-bed, i. 427.

Imperfect, xvi. 245, 246; xix. 238.

Life-long, ix. 83.

Necessity for, ix. 80, 81.

and Retribution, ii. 329.

Repose, iii. 406, 407\*.

Reproach of Christ, xviii. 427, 431, 432, 433\*.

Reprobation, xi. 262.

Reputation, ii. 157; xiii. 191, 191\*; xx. 118, 119, 120, 121, 122.

Resentfulness, i. 445.

Reserve, xiii. 243, 244.

Resignation, xviii. 331.

Resistance of Evil, xiv. 328; xv. 300.

## Resisting—

God, xvi. 210.

the Spirit, xvi. 72.

Temptation, ix. 446; xviii. 251; xix. 213; xx. 9.

the World, xviii. 452.

Resolution, vi. 258; vii. 51.

Resolutions, Good, xiii. 205.

Resource, xiv. 283.

Respectability, i. 82; vi. 331.

Response, ii. 149; xi. 269, 270\*.

Responsibility, i. 132, 133; ii. 128\*, 141, 179; iv. 184, 187\*; v. 163; ix. 360; x. 111, 380; xv. 108; xvi. 432; xvii. 64.

Escaping, vii. 32.

and Heredity, vii. 191.

of Individual, vii. 182; viii. 149, 314, 315; xi. 389; xiii. 199; xiv. 428, 429\*.

for Others, xiv. 470.

Personal, vii. 180; x. 113, 114.

Rest, i. 315, 317\*, 318, 318\*; ii. 95\*; iii. 220\*, 224, 404, 406, 428\*, 509; iv. 331, 332, 335\*; v. 250; vii. 13\*, 23\*, 284\*; viii. 265, 279; xii. 170 f., 178\*; xiii. 432\*.

of Body, iii. 215\*, 215; xv. 102\*.

in Christ, xviii. 327, 328\*.

in Death, xvii. 288; xx. 246, 247\*.

Desire of, vii. 23, 282; xviii. 333\*.

of Faith, iii. 219, 220; viii. 279; xi. 295\*; xviii. 329, 330.

Future, ix. 114\*.

Giver of, iii. 223.

## Rest—

in God, xiii. 483\*, 484\*; xix. 209; xx. 325\*.

of God, ix. 94; xviii. 321.

God's Gift, viii. 264; xi. 238\*.

in Heaven, xviii. 332, 334\*; xx. 347.

Mental, ix. 173.

Need of, ix. 172.

in Obedience, xviii. 330.

that Remaineth, xviii. 328\*, 328.

Secret of, vii. 284.

in Sleep, iii. 215.

Spiritual, xv. 102\*; xix. 209.

after Toil, i. 315; iii. 214.

in Toil, i. 316; viii. 267, 268, 271; xviii. 326, 454\*; xx. 348.

Varieties of, ix. 177.

Restitution, viii. 201.

Restlessness, iii. 6, 405; vii. 9, 239; ix. 175.

## Restoration—

Bodily, v. 105.

Spiritual, i. 60; iii. 413; vii. 87, 88, 89, 89\*; x. 159, 299, 464; xvii. 368\*; xviii. 92, 356; xix. 229\*; xx. 70, 180.

Restraint, xi. 386; xii. 286.

God's, vi. 263.

Results, iii. 92\*.

Unseen, xii. 400.

Resurrection, iv. 411; xi. 501\*; xiii. 422, 422\*, 423\*, 428, 432\*; xv. 43\*, 455, 464\*, 478\*; xvi. 184; xvii. 395\*, 399\*; xix. 344\*.

Belief in, xiv. 192; xv. 462.

of the Body, xiii. 421, 425; xv. 465, 467, 479; xvii. 354.

Christ as, xi. 465, 466, 472, 474.

of Christ, iii. 69; iv. 401, 402, 404, 407, 408, 409\*; v. 466; viii. 441; xii. 250\*, 370, 379; xiii. 423; xiv. 130, 131, 194; xv. 455, 476\*, 478\*; xvii. 479, 499; xix. 40, 41\*, 48.

Consequences of, xv. 468; xvii. 351, 352.

First-fruits of, xv. 464, 474.

an Individual promise, xvii. 394.

Life, xvii. 395.

and Life, xi. 465.

Miraculous, xv. 461, 463.

Present, xvii. 353, 481, 483\*; xviii. 178.

- Resurrection—  
the Unexpected in, x. 471.  
Words, ix. 500.
- Reticence, xiii. 18; xiv. 199.
- Retirement, ix. 174, 177, 181.
- Retribution, i. 432 ff., 437, 438; ii. 329.
- Retrieval, xvii. 12\*, 368\*.
- Return to God, vi. 378; x. 289.
- Returning, ii. 377; x. 281, 297, 298.
- Reunion with Dead, xii. 86\*.
- Revelation, i. 57, 58; ii. 264\*; iii. 115, 325, 380; xviii. 210, 281.  
by Christ. [See Christ, Revealer of God.]  
of Christ, vi. 37; ix. 499; xii. 354.  
Culminating in Christ, xviii. 282.  
by Death, iii. 294\*; xvii. 355.  
of God, i. 284, 285; viii. 90. [See Christ, Revealer of God.]  
Inward, xvi. 339.  
Partial, xvi. 128.  
Progressive, xii. 49, 51; xviii. 273.  
by the Spirit, xv. 56.  
of Truth, i. 281\*; xv. 56; xvii. 489.
- Reverence, iii. 5, 30; v. 73, 202, 206; vi. 89, 90; vii. 5, 6; xiii. 466; xvi. 281; xviii. 365; xix. 181, 360.  
for Parents, vii. 6.  
in Worship, vi. 89; xi. 247.
- Reverses, Worldly, iv. 40.
- Revolution, viii. 117, 118.
- Reward, i. 211; iii. 13-15; v. 401, 402\*; viii. 63, 173, 249, 399; xiii. 461\*; xv. 270; xviii. 244, 436, 437, 438, 439\*.  
of Faithfulness, xx. 81, 89, 193.  
of Happiness, iii. 13.  
in Next Life, iii. 14; viii. 249, 251; xv. 316, 318\*; xviii. 244; xix. 300; xx. 68, 69.  
of Righteousness, iv. 280.  
of Services, xv. 219, 317; xvi. 439\*, 455, 456; xx. 354.  
of Virtue, v. 417; viii. 172; xvi. 437\*; xviii. 133.
- Rich and Poor, v. 352; viii. 240.
- Riches, viii. 71; xvi. 256; xviii. 144.  
[See Money.]  
Cares of, xviii. 152.  
of Glory, xvii. 132.  
Unrealized, xi. 468 f.
- Ridicule, xiv. 238.
- Right and Wrong, vii. 102; xiv. 396\*.  
Recognition of, i. 55.
- Right Will towards God, v. 439.
- Righteous, iv. 279-282.  
Paths of, v. 232, 234.
- Righteousness, viii. 164; xii. 221, 231; xvii. 326; xviii. 264; xix. 46; xx. 270.  
a Characteristic of the Kingdom, xiv. 445.  
in Christ, xii. 234; xvi. 232; xvii. 327.  
Crown of, v. 341; xviii. 229, 241.  
Enthroned, vii. 98.  
Fruit of the Spirit, xvii. 237, 243.  
Fruits of, xvii. 209.  
God's, viii. 165.  
Hunger for, v. 341.  
Imputed, xvii. 328.  
of the Law, xvii. 326, 327.  
Passion for, vii. 101.  
Rewards of, iv. 280.
- Rights, xviii. 264.
- Risen with Christ, xii. 251\*; xvii. 352, 399\*, 479, 487\*, 499; xviii. 180\*.
- Rising by Conquest, xvii. 370\*.
- River of Death, iii. 96; vii. 54.
- River of Life, xx. 7.
- Road, xii. 115. [See Path, Way.]  
Broad, x. 277.  
Narrow, x. 276.
- Roads in Palestine, vi. 222, 223.
- Robe, Symbolic, xx. 197, 198, 383.
- Robes, White, xx. 180, 196, 197, 198, 199, 202, 271, 382 ff.
- Rock as Shelter, vi. 179.
- Rod and Staff, iii. 460.
- Romans, Epistle to, xiii. 237, 285.
- Rome, xv. 231.
- Room for Christ, x. 3, 7, 8, 14, 17\*.
- Room to live, iv. 53.
- Root of David, xx. 398.
- Rooted in Love, xvii. 164.
- Roots, xvii. 165, 166, 168, 508; xix. 206.
- Rough Places, World's, vi. 221.
- Roughness, vi. 225.
- Routine, i. 299.
- Ruler, Young, viii. 361, 374\*; ix. 259, 344, 347.
- Rules, vii. 398, 399.
- Running, vi. 245 f.; xviii. 69.
- Ruth, ii. 217-247.

## Sabbath, ix. 93.

Christ's Interpretation, ix. 97.

Gift of God, ix. 101.

Necessary, ix. 101, 106, 108, 109, 110; xx. 35, 36, 40.

Puritan, xx. 36, 39.

Relation to Lord's Day, ix. 99.

Rest, xviii. 319. [See Sunday, Rest.]

Use of, ix. 101.

Sacrament of Food, iii. 474.

Sacraments, xv. 333; xvi. 212; xvii. 85.

Sacrifice, i. 197, 198; ii. 267, 466; vi. 115; viii. 81; ix. 274, 350, 361; xiv. 11, 208, 211\*, 220; xvii. 319.

for Aim, xii. 293.

of the Body, xiv. 212.

of Broken Heart, x. 186\*, 188.

Christ's. [See Christ, Sacrifice.]

for Christ, xiv. 208, 271.

Human, i. 191.

Idea of, vi. 337.

Joyful, viii. 331.

Necessity of, xvi. 229; xviii. 465.

Ritual of, vi. 341.

Spiritual, xix. 75; xx. 14.

Value of, ix. 360.

Vicarious, xi. 459; xiii. 317, 318; xvi. 226, 227.

Voluntary, viii. 330.

Safety, iii. 409.

Sainthood, vii. 426.

Saints, viii. 357\*; xi. 298\*; xiv. 237; xvii. 62, 172; xviii. 194\*; xix. 224; xx. 183\*.

Communion. [See Communion of Saints.]

Death, ii. 110.

Evidence of the Eternal, xviii. 276; xix. 319\*.

in Heaven, xviii. 194\*; xx. 183\*.

Humble, viii. 60.

Imitation of, xix. 321 f.\*.

Salt, viii. 101.

Salvation, ii. 462; iii. 12, 13; viii. 10, 11, 226, 233; x. 392, 393; xi. 162, 264; xii. 356; xiii. 68, 250, 275; xiv. 207\*; xviii. 254; xix. 110.

Accomplished, xvii. 22.

for All, vi. 345; vii. 210; xi. 212, 262, 263, 272; xiv. 111, 125\*; xviii. 254.

## Salvation—

Condition of, xviii. 255, 365.

Cup of, iv. 393.

as Deliverance, vi. 148.

as Endowment, vi. 149.

as Escape, iii. 12; vi. 148; xviii. 91.

by Faith, x. 187; xii. 408; xiii. 251; xvii. 26; xviii. 255.

Free, xiii. 239, 240, 249, 354; xiv. 119\*; xvii. 22, 296.

God's Gift, xiii. 239, 240; xvii. 21, 22.

God's Will, xiv. 242.

by Grace, xiii. 354; xvii. 23.

Individual, iii. 11.

Meaning of Word, x. 392; xiii. 250; xvii. 297; xix. 110.

National, xiii. 70.

Nature of, vi. 148; viii. 10, 11, 226; xiii. 139; xvii. 21, 138; xviii. 91, 92.

Personal, xvii. 299.

and Service, i. 384; xi. 105, 114; xiii. 142; xvi. 343; xx. 198.

from Sin, iv. 295; x. 33; xiii. 72, 141, 142; xviii. 89, 90.

for Sinners, xviii. 88.

from Spiritual Death, xvii. 21.

from Suffering, xiii. 69.

Undeserved, viii. 190.

Universal, xi. 225.

to the Uttermost, xviii. 353.

Wells of, vi. 147, 317\*.

Working out, xvii. 295, 298, 299\*, 303.

Samaritan, Good, x. 197, 203\*, 209\*.

"The Same," Title for God and Christ, xviii. 481.

Samson, ii. 195; vi. 182.

Samuel, vi. 183.

Call, ii. 251.

Sanctification, vii. 226; x. 248, 394; xii. 17, 294, 298; xvii. 452; xviii. 46, 221.

Christ's, xviii. 49.

Entire, xviii. 51.

Means, xviii. 57, 418.

Motive, xviii. 60.

for sake of Others, xii. 298, 299, 303.

Personal, xii. 294.

Progressive, xvi. 99.

by Truth, xii. 304.

Sanctity, xvii. 173; xviii. 45.

Sardis, xx. 117.

Church in, xx. 119.



- Satan, ix. 41 ; x. 456, 458.  
as Accuser, iii. 4 ; vii. 417.  
Belief in, vii. 418 f., x. 45\*.  
Character, iii. 5.  
Personality, ix. 44, 45\*.  
Presence and Power, ix. 50.  
as Servant of God, iii. 4.  
Work of, ix. 50.  
Satisfaction, viii. 56, 59.  
in Christ, vi. 362 ; xi. 289, 330\*, 331,  
332, 335, 337, 339\* ; xvii.  
469.  
Craving for, vi. 355.  
of Desire, iv. 162.  
in God, iii. 295, 504 ; iv. 163.  
Higher, iv. 346.  
Lower, iv. 343.  
True Source of, vi. 360.  
Saved, Number of, xx. 267.  
Saviour, vi. 189, 295 ; viii. 8 ; x. 32,  
387 ; xi. 217 ; xii. 364 ; xviii.  
355, 357.  
Savour—  
of Christ, xvi. 56.  
of Death, xvi. 58, 60.  
of Life, xvi. 58, 59.  
Scapegoat, i. 353.  
Christ as, i. 362, 363 f.  
Scars, xvi. 492, 493, 494\*.  
Science and Religion, iii. 26 ; xv. 32 ;  
xvii. 303.  
Scorn, iii. 179 ff.  
Religious, iii. 180.  
of Wicked, iii. 181.  
Worldly, iii. 181.  
Scribe, ix. 337.  
Scriptures—  
Comparative Value of Various, xi.  
21.  
Diversity in, xviii. 279.  
Inspired, xviii. 207.  
Means of Grace, xviii. 215.  
Profitable, xviii. 221 ff.  
Study of, xviii. 213.  
Unity of, xviii. 277.  
Use of, xviii. 205.  
Scruples, xiv. 456.  
Sculptor, Divine, ii. 386\*.  
Sea, vii. 511\* ; xx. 307.  
Mystery of, xx. 309.  
No More, xx. 307, 312\*.  
Separation of, xx. 312.  
Symbol of Life, xx. 308.  
Treachery of, xx. 310.  
Sea of Galilee, xii. 424\*.  
Sea of Glass, xii. 56.  
Seal, v. 472 ; xvii. 220, 222, 223.  
Sealing of Believers, xvii. 220.  
Secret, iv. 7\*.  
Christian's, vi. 185.  
of the Lord, iv. 3.  
Sectarianism, vi. 86 ; ix. 247.  
Secular and Religious, xiv. 265, 266 ;  
xv. 203, 311.  
Secularism, xi. 284.  
Security, ix. 501.  
False, ix. 441, 442 ; xx. 118.  
Seed, iv. 273.  
of Goodness, v. 102.  
Seeds of Light, iv. 273.  
Seeing, i. 286\* ; ii. 476\* ; iii. 151, 157 ;  
iv. 16, 106, 145 ; v. 23, 27,  
108\* ; vi. 79, 80, 81 ; xi. 171 ;  
xiii. 446, 447\* ; xiv. 155 ; xv.  
49, 57, 370, 376\*, 399 ; xvi.  
121, 174 ; xx. 295, 296.  
from Above, v. 160 ; vi. 194 ; xvii.  
492, 515 f. ; xx. 363.  
the Best in People, xvii. 216.  
Christ, iii. 291 ; ix. 471\* ; x. 423 ;  
xi. 171\* ; xvi. 84 ; xx. 23.  
God, iii. 151\*, 290 ; viii. 85, 88, 89 ;  
xv. 138\* ; xix. 414.  
the Invisible, ii. 476 ; xviii. 443, 448,  
470.  
the King, vi. 209, 210, 211.  
the Visible, ii. 474.  
Seeking, viii. 166.  
Christ, viii. 28, 29 ; x. 121\* ; xiii.  
323\*.  
God, ii. 437\* ; v. 119 ; ix. 218\*.  
a King, viii. 20.  
The Kingdom of God, xvi. 90.  
Things above, iv. 348 f. ; xvii. 491,  
493\*, 495\*.  
Self, ii. 315\* ; iii. 207, 348 ; vi. 122\* ;  
viii. 58, 325 ; xvi. 167\* ; xvii.  
146\*, 301, 301\*.  
Crucified, xv. 43\*.  
Duty to, x. 283, 284.  
Higher, i. 242.  
Real, v. 167.  
Unconsciousness of, ix. 357.  
Vision of, vi. 100.  
Self-abandonment, iii. 43, 206 ; ix.  
181 ; xiv. 376\*.  
Self-anatomy, iii. 198.  
Self-awakening, iii. 189.



## 66 THE GREAT TEXTS OF THE BIBLE

- Self-communion, iii. 188, 191, 193\*.  
 Self-complacency, iii. 202.  
 Self-confession, iii. 203.  
 Self-confidence, ix. 35; x. 457, 458.  
 Self-conquest, ix. 63\*; xiii. 196\*; xx. 76, 77.  
 Self-consciousness, i. 55.  
 Self-control, ii. 316; iii. 173\*; xiii. 194, 195, 196\*; xv. 267, 268\*, 490, 504; xvi. 405, 406, 406\*, 420; xviii. 263, 468; xix. 172, 173, 174, 175\*, 214.  
 Self-deception, ii. 317; xi. 311; xvi. 439.  
 Self-denial, iii. 422; viii. 320, 321; xiii. 196; xvi. 151, 483; xix. 185.  
 Self-depreciation, xiv. 47.  
 Self-destruction, xiii. 75\*.  
 Self-discipline, xx. 73.  
 Self-dissatisfaction, xvii. 361.  
 Self-distrust, xvii. 302, 304.  
 Self-effacement, viii. 37; xv. 33.  
 Self-examination, iii. 199; v. 161; x. 291; xv. 177; xix. 210.  
 Self-forgetfulness, iii. 207; vi. 90.  
 Self-indulgence, ii. 314; v. 415; viii. 323, 324, 371; xiv. 219; xvii. 145.  
 Selfishness, i. 118; ii. 315; vi. 331; viii. 136; xiv. 257; xvi. 18, 160; xvii. 146\*.  
     Religious, iii. 11; x. 193.  
 Self-judgment, ii. 325; v. 265; vii. 499; xviii. 94.  
 Self-keeping, v. 248; xix. 421.  
 Self-knowledge, ii. 325; iii. 194, 349, 356; v. 146, 159; ix. 182; xi. 375; xiii. 107\*, 172, 195; xiv. 424; xv. 153, 154, 155\*, 389; xviii. 94, 95; xix. 210.  
 Self-love, iii. 354; ix. 326; xii. 303.  
 Self-mastery, viii. 61; x. 378, 421, 423; xvii. 413.  
 Self-mortification, ix. 469.  
 Self-oblivion, i. 328.  
 Self-pity, ii. 17.  
 Self-pleasing, viii. 371.  
 Self-possession, x. 422.  
 Self-realization, xi. 438.  
 Self-renunciation, iii. 43; xiii. 415 f.\*  
 Self-respect, ix. 326; xi. 288, 289.  
 Self-reverence, xvii. 455.  
 Self-righteousness, xi. 153, 158.  
 Self-sacrifice, iv. 358; vi. 119, 314, 320; viii. 9, 331, 370, 386; ix. 5; xi. 211, 454, 457, 458\*, 461, 500, 504, 505, 506\*, 507; xiii. 99; xiv. 13\*, 175, 221; xv. 39; xvi. 351, 352\*, 354, 475; xvii. 351\*, 390; xviii. 431, 433.  
 Self-satisfaction, ii. 211\*; iii. 201; xi. 171.  
 Self-seeking, viii. 324.  
 Self-sufficiency, vii. 190; xvii. 142\*.  
 Self-surrender, ii. 513; viii. 80, 81; ix. 272, 363; x. 422; xii. 297; xiv. 218, 219; xvi. 157; xvii. 198, 199, 200, 371.  
 Self-will, xvii. 304.  
 Selling the Truth, v. 327.  
 Sense, Moral, i. 55 f.  
 Senses, xv. 196.  
     Evidence of the, xii. 376.  
 Sensuality, ii. 353, 354, 420, 421; vi. 355; vii. 10; xvii. 145.  
 Separation, ix. 126; xvi. 355; xx. 312, 313\*.  
     from God, ix. 214; xvii. 64.  
 Seraphim—  
     Motive of Action, vi. 91.  
     Nature and Form, vi. 88.  
     Song, vi. 92.  
     Effect of, vi. 99.  
 Serpent, i. 101.  
     Brazen, i. 396.  
     Conflict with, i. 92.  
     Fiery, i. 392.  
     Looking to the, i. 401.  
     Sting, i. 393.  
 Servant of the Lord, vi. 303.  
 Service, i. 385, 415\*; ii. 137, 147\*; v. 381; vi. 239; viii. 379, 380; x. 211, 224\*, 467; xi. 224; xx. 346.  
     Comfort found in, xvi. 22, 425.  
     Congenial, viii. 275.  
     of God, ii. 502, 525; iii. 16; vi. 91; viii. 275; x. 134, 224\*; xiii. 95 f.\*; xv. 228, 229\*, 308, 308\*, 311, 312, 312\*, 314, 315, 317; xvi. 214, 326; xvii. 326\*; xviii. 377; xix. 77.  
     Greatness in, viii. 379, 380.  
     Joy in, xiv. 352\*; xviii. 269\*.  
     of Love, x. 230, 231; xiii. 474; xviii. 269\*; xix. 363.

## Service—

Lowly, x. 309\* ; xv. 229\*.  
of Man, vi. 91 ; viii. 415 ; xi. 436 ;  
xiii. 143\* ; xiv. 352\* , 466 ;  
xv. 206 ; xvi. 269 ; xvii. 43,  
258, 383 ; xviii. 269\*.  
Obligation of, viii. 385.  
Opportunity for, xvii. 258.  
Parent of Love, xvi. 169.  
Personal, x. 212 ; xi. 99.  
Result of Love, xii. 431 ; xv. 515.  
Reward of, xv. 219, 317 ; xvi. 439\* ,  
455, 456 ; xx. 354.  
Salvation and, i. 384 ; xi. 105, 114 ;  
xiii. 142 ; xvi. 343 ; xx. 198.  
Silent, viii. 105.  
Small, viii. 242.  
Spontaneous, ix. 379.  
Unconscious, viii. 416, 417.  
Unseen, viii. 252\*.  
Unselfish, x. 211.  
Unwilling, iv. 355 ; ix. 462, 464.  
Vision of, xiii. 231.  
Vision through, x. 353.  
Watchful, ix. 447.  
Willing, ix. 383.  
of Worship, xiv. 224.  
Serving the Lord, xiv. 293.  
Severity, Gentleness and, iii. 303.  
Shade, vi. 178.  
Shadow, xiv. 427\*.  
of Death, ii. 86.  
Shame, ix. 466, 468.  
Sense of, i. 77, 81 ; xii. 7 ; xvi. 226.  
Shechem, ii. 135.  
Sheep—  
Feeding, xii. 434.  
Wandering, vi. 326, 329, 330.  
Shelter, vi. 175.  
Sheol, iii. 64 ; v. 474 ; xviii. 166.  
Shepherd, iii. 392, 399 ; v. 448, 450,  
451 ; ix. 450 ; xi. 452.  
Christ as, iii. 474\* , 477\* ; v. 59,  
454 ; x. 389\* , 390\* ; xi. 428,  
451 ; xv. 79\* ; xx. 207, 211,  
212\*.  
God as, iii. 387, 393\* , 394, 395, 399,  
400\* , 407\* , 412\* ; v. 448,  
449, 452.  
the Good, iii. 415, 421 ; v. 450, 451 ;  
xi. 427, 451 ; xx. 212, 212\* ,  
213, 214, 215.  
Rod, iii. 460.  
Staff, iii. 460, 461.

Shield, God as, iv. 205, 206, 207.  
Shiloh, i. 247.  
Meaning of, i. 250.  
Shining, vi. 436.  
Shortcoming, ix. 345 ; xii. 22 ; xiii.  
269, 270, 271.  
Shrewdness, xiii. 395.  
Sickness, Opportunity of, ix. 174.  
Sifting, x. 454.  
Sight, vi. 210 ; viii. 90. [See also  
Seeing.]  
Walking by, xvi. 132, 133, 143.  
Sign, i. 174, 176.  
Christ as, x. 70.  
Name for Miracle, xi. 126.  
Signs of Christ, xii. 398, 403, 410.  
Signs, Seeking, xv. 6, 8\*.  
Silence, ii. 402\* , 404\* , 405, 447 ; iv.  
244 ; xix. 58, 59\*.  
Simeon, x. 65, 66, 66\* , 67.  
Simon the Cyrenian, ix. 457, 472,  
474\*.  
Simon Peter, xii. 420.  
"Simple," v. 29.  
Simple Life, xvi. 170.  
Simplicity, ix. 254, 255 ; xvii. 218,  
525, 526, 527\*.  
Sin, ii. 335 ; iii. 176\* ; iv. 292 ; vi.  
218 ; xi. 73, 81\* , 397 ; xii.  
221, 223 ; xvi. 251.  
Alien to Man, xix. 230\* , 251.  
Anguish for, vi. 269.  
Awfulness of, xi. 78, 79 ; xiii. 253,  
261.  
Beginnings, xii. 22 ; xiii. 350.  
Besetting, ix. 440 ; xviii. 466.  
as Burden, iv. 73 ; viii. 262 ; ix. 424 ;  
xvi. 417.  
as Catastrophe, ix. 129.  
Condemned, xiii. 380.  
Confession of, vi. 386\* ; ix. 82 ; xix.  
235.  
Consciousness of, iii. 200 ; iv. 43, 73 ;  
vi. 90, 106, 107 ; xvii. 124.  
Consequences of, i. 394, 441 ff. ; iv.  
185 ; vii. 300 ; xvi. 228, 229\* ,  
230, 417.  
Contact with, vi. 289 ; xiii. 378.  
Conviction of, vi. 103, 218 f. ; xii.  
224, 225, 226, 229 ; xv. 186 ;  
xix. 276.  
Cost, ix. 131.  
Crucifying Christ, xix. 127\*.  
Deadening Power, vi. 307.

## 68 THE GREAT TEXTS OF THE BIBLE

### Sin—

and Death, i. 394 ; vii. 186 ; xi. 82, 460 ; xiii. 346, 391, 392.  
as Debt, iv. 75.  
Deceitfulness of, vi. 400 ; xx. 420.  
Defilement of, xiii. 74 ; xvi. 227\*.  
Definitions of, v. 256 ; xiii. 268.  
as Deicide, vii. 457 ; viii. 411\*.  
Deliverance from, xiii. 141, 142, 449 ; xv. 182 ; xix. 112, 235, 376 ; xx. 9.  
the Detective, i. 429.  
as Disease, vi. 305 ; vii. 187.  
Disguised, vi. 202.  
Distinguished from Sinners, xix. 190, 191.  
Essential Element in, xi. 82.  
Eternal, ix. 117.  
Excuses for, i. 78 ; xix. 234.  
Expelled by Christ, x. 20.  
Extraneous to Man, vi. 306.  
Falling into, xix. 252.  
Finding us out, i. 429.  
Forgiveness of, iv. 75. [See Forgiveness.]  
Forsaking, vi. 376.  
Fruits of, v. 230.  
Glamour, xviii. 430.  
God's Estimate of, vi. 398 ; xix. 234.  
Grieving the Holy Spirit, xvii. 216, 219.  
Guilt of, vi. 116 ; xii. 114 ; xiii. 72 f., 257 ; xix. 236. [See Guilt.]  
Hatred of, xiii. 342 ; xix. 253.  
Hereditary, ix. 62.  
Hidden, iii. 350.  
Hindrance to God's Purpose, xiv. 46.  
not Imperfection, v. 118.  
Incurable, vi. 309.  
Injury of, v. 263 ; xvi. 441.  
Knowledge of, vi. 400.  
Marks of, ii. 343.  
Memory of. [See Memory of Past Sin.]  
of Meroz, ii. 169.  
as Missing the Mark, iv. 71 f. ; v. 256, 260 ; xiii. 271.  
as Missing Wisdom, v. 257.  
as Mist, vi. 218.  
as Mistake, ix. 128.  
Mystery of, xi. 357.  
Obstacle to the Spirit, xvii. 217.  
as Offence against God, ii. 335.  
as Opiate, v. 263.

### Sin—

Original, vii. 190, 244 ; xi. 76, 82, 83\* ; xvi. 230.  
Particular, i. 444, 444\*.  
Penalty of, xiii. 138, 141, 257 ; xviii. 91, 92.  
as Pollution, iv. 74 ; vi. 308.  
Power of, iii. 354 ; xiii. 75.  
Progress in, iii. 174.  
Punishment of, i. 431, 432, 448.  
Purging from, vi. 114.  
Renunciation of, xvii. 217.  
Revealed by Christ, xi. 356.  
as Revolt, iv. 71.  
Sadness caused by, xii. 178\*.  
Salvation from, xiii. 72, 141, 142.  
Secret, v. 266\* ; xiii. 448.  
Sense of, i. 122, 223 ; ix. 125, 345 ; x. 189 ; xi. 74, 75, 77, 279, 279\* ; 288, 405, 406 ; xii. 224, 231 ; xiii. 259, 263, 266, 267, 363, 372 ; xv. 40 ; xvi. 231, 298 ; xvii. 124 ; xviii. 94 ; xix. 224, 254.  
Sensitiveness to, x. 189 ; xviii. 148, 150.  
Separation from, xiii. 463\*.  
Separation from God, xvii. 64 ; xviii. 91.  
as Shortcoming, xiii. 268.  
and Sins, xix. 111.  
Sorrow for, ix. 83, 84 ; xi. 488\* ; xvi. 228, 249, 252\* ; xviii. 97\*.  
Struggle with, xii. 20, 150 ; xv. 40\*.  
and Suffering, xi. 411 ; xix. 97.  
Taken away, xi. 80.  
as Transgression, iv. 70 ; vii. 189.  
Tyranny of, xi. 372 ; xiii. 348, 349.  
and Understanding, v. 212.  
Universal, vi. 327 ; xiii. 262.  
Unpardonable, ix. 117, 123, 128, 131.  
as Untruth, xix. 414.  
Victory over, xv. 61\*.  
Vulgarity of, xx. 334.  
Wages, xiii. 345, 347.  
Way of, v. 228, 229, 231.  
as Weakening Moral Energy, vi. 307  
Weighing, xix. 244\*.  
Wilful, viii. 411.  
against Wisdom, v. 256.  
of the World, xi. 73, 79, 81.  
Sins—  
of Omission, i. 446 ; xi. 420.  
Single, i. 443.  
Trifling, i. 395 ; ix. 130.

Sinai, ii. 128\*.  
 Sin-bearer, i. 362, 403; vi. 292, 325, 334; vii. 171; ix. 465; xi. 89; xix. 106, 108, 109.  
 Sincerity, iv. 442; vi. 17; ix. 341, 342, 346, 363\*; xi. 59, 379; xv. 503, 504\*; xvii. 218.  
 Sinfulness, ii. 337.  
 Singing, iii. 124, 126\*; ix. 392, 396, 400, 402.  
 Singlemindedness, viii. 89, 92.  
 Sinlessness, vi. 339.  
     of Christ. [See Christ, Sinlessness.]  
 Sinner, Woman who was a, x. 181, 184\*, 185\*.  
 Sinners—  
     Chief of, xviii. 93.  
     God's Love for, xiii. 306, 307, 308.  
 Sister, i. 133\*.  
 Slackness, xx. 123.  
 Slavery, xi. 371; xiii. 340, 414.  
 Slaves, vi. 451.  
 Sleep, ii. 77; v. 95, 96, 97, 97\*.  
     and Death, iii. 216, 217\*; xiii. 98\*; xviii. 11.  
     Regenerating, v. 106.  
     as Rest, v. 98.  
 Sloth, iv. 325; viii. 154, 155; xiv. 279.  
 Small Things, i. 420\*; ii. 461\*, 464, 464\*; iii. 136; viii. 239; ix. 365, 460; x. 308, 309\*, 311, 312\*; xvi. 438.  
 Smile, Power of a, xv. 363.  
 Smoke as Emblem, vi. 100.  
 Smoking Flax, vi. 262.  
 Smoking Lamps, Christians as, vi. 270.  
 Smyrna, Church at, xx. 81.  
 Snow, iii. 131, 138\*, 139\*, 141\*, 142\*, 144\*.  
     Formation, iii. 133.  
     Power, iii. 137.  
     Purity, iii. 137.  
     Qualities, iii. 137.  
     Silence, iii. 139.  
     Uses, iii. 140.  
 Snowflakes, iii. 134.  
 Soaring, vi. 253.  
 "Soberly," Meaning of Word, xviii. 263.  
 Social Relations, viii. 325; ix. 176; xx. 390.

Society—  
     Demands of, ix. 359.  
     Obligations to, xiv. 350; xvii. 59.  
     Salvation of, xi. 104, 105.  
     Salvation through, xvii. 58.  
     Temptations of, xviii. 451.  
 Soldier—  
     God's, vii. 476; x. 314\*; xv. 490.  
     the Perfect, vi. 57, 57\*.  
 Soldiers, iv. 356.  
 Solitude, i. 74\*; iii. 203; ix. 38, 39, 40, 179; xv. 293; xviii. 452, 453.  
 Solomon's Temple, ii. 381.  
 Son—  
     Gift of, vi. 129.  
     of the Law, x. 109.  
     Love for, vi. 393.  
 Son of David, xx. 400.  
 Son of God, xii. 185, 363, 405.  
 Son of Man, xii. 185.  
 Sons of God, vii. 501; viii. 62; xiii. 162, 438, 457, 481; xvii. 455.  
     Angels as, x. 46.  
     Revealing of, xiv. 41.  
 Song, iii. 113, 116, 418.  
 Song of Songs, v. 445, 447.  
 Songs in the Night, iii. 113.  
 Sonship, viii. 62; xiii. 162, 457, 481, 485, 494; xix. 272.  
     of Christ. [See Christ, Sonship.]  
     Conferred by Love, xix. 265, 270, 271.  
     Sense of, xix. 276.  
 Sorrow, i. 172 f.; ii. 13\*, 22, 75\*, 260; iii. 121, 144, 339\*, 376; iv. 40 ff., 43 ff.; v. 121; xiv. 37\*; xv. 224; xvi. 10, 11, 243; xix. 84, 84\*, 99\*.  
     Christ's, vii. 165, 166, 167, 169, 171, 172, 175.  
     Comfort in, xvi. 10, 22; xx. 48.  
     for the Dead, ii. 130\*; iv. 41, 42; xviii. 4; xix. 342.  
     no Exemption, xii. 54; xiii. 449.  
     Godly, xvi. 246, 252\*; xviii. 5.  
     Greek and Hebrew, xi. 76.  
     and Joy, vi. 47; xv. 223.  
     Key to, xix. 342.  
     Purpose, vi. 74; xvi. 10, 11, 17\*; xix. 84, 84\*.  
     for Sin, ix. 83, 84; xi. 488\*; xvi. 228, 249, 252\*; xviii. 97\*.  
     Teaching of, iii. 410; viii. 307; x. 161; xii. 197; xiv. 19, 99.



## Sorrow—

Transient, iv. 39, 46, 46\*; xx. 218.  
of the World, xv. 224; xvi. 243, 245.

Soul, ix. 313, 316; xvii. 501; xviii.  
52, 54, 55.

Barter, ix. 199.

Beauty of, viii. 356.

and Body, ix. 63\*; xv. 467.

Discipline of, x. 425.

Education of, vi. 12; xix. 196.

Growth, x. 419.

Immortal, x. 268\*, 392; xi. 297.

[See Immortality.]

as Inn, x. 15, 18.

Leanness of, iv. 339.

Losing, ix. 202; x. 417.

Neglect of, i. 346.

Nourishment, v. 278\*.

Possibilities of, xix. 196.

Relation to God, xvii. 433.

Saving, ix. 202.

and Spirit, Distinction of Meaning,  
vii. 186.

Stunted, x. 418\*.

Temple of God, x. 15; xii. 207\*.

Value of, v. 270; ix. 203.

## Souls—

Dead, xv. 122, 460, 460\*.

Strong, viii. 171\*.

Soul-building, ii. 395\*.

Soul-fishers, v. 276.

Soul-winning, v. 269, 271, 272, 276,  
277; x. 415.

Sowing, v. 88\*; xvi. 431, 432\*, 437\*,  
438\*.

in Tears, iv. 177\*; v. 84, 88\*.

Space, xiv. 163.

Infinite, v. 368; vi. 415.

Spark, Divine, vi. 269.

Speaking Kindly, xiii. 191\*.

Spirit, xviii. 52, 53, 55.

of Adoption, xiii. 464.

of Bondage, xiii. 459.

of Christ, xiii. 407, 409, 410.

Dispensation of the, xii. 212, 213.

Emblems of the, vii. 432.

Eternal, xviii. 385.

of Life, xx. 126.

of Love, xvii. 218.

Man of, xvii. 127.

of Man as Lamp, v. 296.

Mind of the, xiii. 393.

Power of, vii. 441; xix. 202.

Unfettered, vi. 195.

Spirit of God, vii. 431; ix. 486.

in the Church, vii. 442.

## Spirits—

Good and Evil, ix. 43; xiv. 158.

in Prison, xix. 123, 126\*.

Spiritual Man, xv. 56; xix. 283.

Spiritual and Material, vii. 433.

Spiritual Mindedness, xiii. 392, 399.

Spirituality, xviii. 417.

Spots, Leopard's, vii. 59.

Spring, v. 459, 460\*, 461\*, 464\*.

Miracle of, iv. 407\*.

Parable of the Resurrection, iv.

407\*; v. 464.

Spring Water, xvii. 39.

Stagnation, vii. 147, 155.

Standard, xix. 307.

of Judgment, viii. 412.

Moral, xii. 230.

of Thought, xv. 163.

Standing, xiii. 297.

before the Lord, vii. 414.

Fast, xv. 491, 494, 495, 496.

Standpoint, iii. 408.

## Star—

of Bethlehem, viii. 24.

Morning, i. 404; xx. 401.

## Stars—

Binary, vi. 12.

Counting the, v. 189.

Seven, xx. 127.

Steadfastness, xiii. 63, 64; xv. 491,  
494, 495.

Stephen, xiii. 85, 92\*.

Death, xiii. 96, 98, 99\*.

Prayer, xiii. 91.

Stewardship, viii. 393; x. 215\*, 271;  
xviii. 144, 238; xix. 10.

Stigmata, xvi. 481, 484, 488, 491\*,  
492, 493, 494\*.

Stillness, ii. 445.

Sting, Serpent's, i. 393.

Stoicism, xiv. 316, 316\*.

## Stone—

of Help, ii. 275.

White, xx. 103.

Stones, ii. 281, 282, 285.

Living, xix. 67, 68, 69.

Stoning, xiii. 96.

Strait Gate, viii. 201; x. 276.

Stranger, Man as, xvii. 393.

Strength, iii. 308; iv. 32, 32\*, 258 ff.;  
ix. 313, 318

to Apprehend, xvii. 168.



- Strength—**  
 and Beauty, iv 257, 263 ff.  
 "Change" of, vi. 249 f.  
 of Character, ii. 39; xv. 511.  
 by Conflict, xviii. 308\*  
 Gentleness and, xiii. 413; xv. 516.  
 from God, vi. 241, 245\*; xv. 508;  
     xvi. 141, 306\*, 418, 418\*.  
 of a Nation, vi. 180.  
 Renewal of, vi. 241 ff., 245\*, 250.  
 for Service, ix. 183.  
 Silent, ii. 402\*.  
 in Weakness, xvi. 289, 302, 306\*;  
     xviii. 251, 343.
- Strengthening—**  
 by the Spirit, xii. 144, 145, 150.  
 by Things Unseen, xviii. 419.
- Stretching forward**, xvii. 370.
- Strife**, xvi. 17\*.
- Striving**, x. 12, 283, 284; xiii. 266.
- Strong—**  
 Privilege of, xiv. 455.  
 and Weak, vi. 336; xiv. 455, 464,  
     468.
- Strong Men—**  
 in History, vi. 185.  
 in Israel, vi. 182.
- Strong Souls**, viii. 171\*.
- Struggle**, i. 93\*, 99\*.  
 for Existence, vi. 266, 336, 475.  
 Gain of, x. 12; xviii. 307, 308, 308\*.  
 with Sin, xii. 20, 150; xvii. 502;  
     xix. 244 f.
- Stumbling-blocks**, iv. 409\*; vi. 378.
- Submission**, ii. 467, 469; iv. 160, 354;  
     viii. 272, 274, 277; ix. 214,  
     425; xii. 162\*; xiii. 466;  
     xiv. 303, 447\*; xv. 300, 301\*;  
     xviii. 331; xix. 176.
- "Substance of things hoped for,"** xviii.  
     409, 411; xix. 69\*.
- Substitution**, vi. 242, 315, 318, 319;  
     viii. 430.
- Success**, iii. 15.  
 Conditions of, viii. 76, 173; x. 228;  
     xi. 109.
- Suffering**, iii. 122; vi. 493; vii. 43;  
     xiii. 504; xvi. 298; xix. 83,  
     95.  
 Bodily, vi. 293; xix. 97.  
 Capacity for, xiv. 5\*.  
 Christ's. [See Christ, Suffering.]  
 for Christ's Sake, xiv. 318; xvii.  
     325, 325\*; xx. 83, 84.
- Suffering—**  
 with Christ, vi. 298, 299; viii. 331\*;  
     ix. 464, 469, 472; xiii. 500,  
     504 ff.; xiv. 467; xv. 83;  
     xvi. 491\*; xvii. 278, 329,  
     346; xix. 99\*.  
 Christian, vi. 299; xi. 491.  
 Common to All, xix. 83.  
 Deteriorating Effect, xiii. 484.  
 Discipline of, x. 427; xiv. 14; xvi.  
     111, 112, 113\*, 115\*; xviii.  
     304; xix. 99.  
 Disregard of, vi. 284.  
 Effect on Character, xviii. 306, 307,  
     309.  
 Fellowship of, xvi. 475; xvii. 346,  
     349; xviii. 299, 313; xix. 118.  
 Gain of, iii. 94; v. 121; ix. 428;  
     xiv. 14; xvi. 112; xix. 99.  
 of God. [See God as Sufferer,  
     Suffering.]  
 God's Appointment, xiv. 15\*.  
 Grace in, xvi. 298, 299.  
 Mental, vi. 294; xix. 95, 96.  
 and Obedience, i. 194.  
 Patience in, xix. 94, 95.  
 Penalty of Sin, xix. 97.  
 Perfection through, xviii. 303.  
 Problem of, iii. 76, 155; vi. 493;  
     xiv. 6; xv. 38; xvi. 12.  
 Purifying, xvi. 111, 113\*.  
 Reasons for, xiv. 11; xvi. 23; xviii.  
     309.  
 Redemption by, xix. 225.  
 Salvation from, xiii. 69.  
 Sensitiveness to, vi. 294.  
 of the Soul, xix. 97.  
 Strength in, xvii. 129.  
 Triumph over, xiv. 156.  
 Uses of, xiii. 261; xiv. 157, 157\*;  
     xvi. 17\*; xix. 94, 99.  
 Vicarious, vi. 313, 319, 325, 339; xi.  
     210; xiii. 99; xv. 39; xvi.  
     228; xix. 104, 118, 121, 122.
- Summum Bonum**, xv. 277.
- Sun**, iv. 198\*, 203.  
 God as, iv. 197, 198; xviii. 399;  
     xix. 7, 371.  
 of Righteousness, iv. 202\*. [See  
     Christ, as Sun.]  
 Worship, iv. 198, 198\*, 203\*; vii.  
     264.
- Sunday**, ix. 98, 100, 102\*, 106\*; xx.  
     33, 34\*, 39\*.

## Sunday—

Emblem of renewed Life, xx. 41.

Happy, ix. 103, 104, 108, 110, 112, 112\*.

Necessary, ix. 106, 108, 109, 110; xx. 35, 36, 40.

Observance, vi. 256; ix. 109; xx. 36, 38, 40.

Relation to Sabbath, ix. 99.

Rest, xx. 40, 41\*.

Testimony to the Resurrection, xx. 41.

Sunrise, i. 157; vi. 433.

Superstition, xiii. 155; xvii. 144.

Supper of the Lamb, xi. 272\*; xx. 259, 264, 266.

Supplication, xvii. 431.

Supremacy, Spiritual, vii. 433.

Surrender, x. 131; xii. 304\*.

to God, iv. 160, 356; viii. 272, 281, 283, 344, 373; ix. 142\*; x. 376\*, 442, 442\*; xi. 252\*, 311; xiii. 177\*, 468; xiv. 243; xvi. 401, 492; xvii. 329; xviii. 48.

for Service, viii. 283.

Swearing, xv. 489.

## Sword—

Flaming, i. 121.

in the Soul, x. 72.

of the Spirit, i. 109.

Symbols, i. 175; ii. 282.

Sympathy, iv. 114, 377, 378; v. 356; viii. 248\*, 411, 416; ix. 31, 32, 419; x. 207; xi. 111, 488; xiii. 414; xiv. 376; xv. 243, 244, 249, 250, 258; xvi. 8, 19, 19\*, 24\*, 420, 421; xvii. 78, 347; xviii. 310; xx. 251.

Capacity for, v. 193; xv. 242; xviii. 306, 307.

Christ's. [See Christ, Sympathy.]

Completeness of, iv. 10.

God's, xiii. 415\*.

Silent, xvi. 24.

Symptoms, iii. 359.

Tabernacles, Feast of, vi. 148; xi. 325, 343; xx. 181.

Table, Prepared, iii. 470.

Tact, xi. 111.

Talent, viii. 397; xiii. 6; xix. 208.

Talmudic Legend, vi. 286.

Tastes, Index of Character, xi. 329.

Tasting, iv. 102.

Taxes, viii. 256.

Teacher, Influence of, vi. 332.

Teaching, Bad, xv. 103.

of Christ. [See Christ, Teaching.]

Tears, i. 258\*; x. 207 f., 407\*, 426; xx. 216.

Altar to, x. 188.

Christ's, x. 397, 398\*, 406, 407\*; xi. 485, 489.

in Heaven, v. 476\*.

Sowing in, v. 83.

Wiped away, xx. 215, 217, 219, 219\*.

Teleology, iii. 135.

and Evolution, v. 287.

Temper, ii. 315.

Temperament, vi. 248.

Temperance, xiii. 172, 194; xv. 205; xvi. 405; xix. 172.

Tempest, vi. 175.

Temple, Divisions of, vi. 83.

of God. [See Church, Man.]

of Living Stones, xix. 65.

in N.T., x. 117, 118, 119.

Solomon's, ii. 381.

Temporal and Eternal, xvi. 110, 119.

Tempt, Meaning of Word, i. 189.

Temptation, i. 419; ii. 204\*, 524; iii. 376, 377\*, 477, 478; iv. 422; v. 164; vi. 202; viii. 150, 154, 351; ix. 44, 50, 51\*, 138, 436, 441; x. 453\*; xii. 281, 286; xv. 286; xvii. 219.

Adjustment of, xv. 291.

after Blessing, ix. 23, 443; xv. 110\*, 294\*.

Carnal, iv. 344.

of Christ, i. 102-6; viii. 49, 350; ix. 21; x. 99; xiii. 506; xix. 68.

Controlled by God, xv. 286; xvii. 395.

Disguised, ix. 439.

Effects of, xv. 287.

Endurance in, xviii. 451.

Escape from, xv. 296; xvi. 98; xvii. 65.

of Eve, i. 102-6.

Grace in, xvi. 300.

Help in, xv. 296.

in Later Life, xviii. 358.

Overcoming, xx. 62, 72, 73.

Permitted by God, ix. 25, 26\*.

- Temptation—  
 Purpose of, ix. 28, 29, 29\*, 34; x. 466; xv. 289, 291\*.  
 Resisting, ix. 446; xviii. 251; xix. 213; xx. 9.  
 Seeking, ix. 26, 27, 442; x. 456. not Sin, viii. 150.  
 Solitary, ix. 38, 39; xviii. 452.  
 Struggle with, i. 93; ix. 32, 64.  
 Subtlety of, ix. 437.  
 a Surprise, ix. 438, 440.  
 Varieties of, ix. 440; xv. 285.  
 Victory over, xv. 283, 298; xx. 62. in Work, xviii. 453.  
 Tendency, xiv. 208\*.  
 Tender Mercies, iv. 298.  
 Tenderness, vii. 219; xii. 435; xv. 514; xvi. 24; xvii. 529. and Power, v. 185.  
 Test, v. 161, 164; x. 71\*, 316, 454; xv. 107 ff.  
 Testimony to Christ. [See Witness-bearing.]  
 Personal, iv. 103; xi. 114 ff.; xii. 397; xiii. 18.  
 Testing, i. 185; ii. 387; viii. 42, 243; ix. 29\*; xv. 289, 309. [See Character, Test of.]  
 Thankfulness, iii. 31, 32; iv. 386, 389, 390; x. 324, 326, 332, 333, 334, 336\*. [See Gratitude.]  
 Thanklessness, xvii. 433.  
 Thanksgiving, x. 264, 323; xvii. 423, 432.  
 Theology and Religion, xi. 248; xv. 31, 98.  
 Theophany, viii. 88.  
 "Therefore," xiii. 286.  
 Thief, Dying, viii. 263\*.  
 Things above, xvii. 486, 512, 513\*, 514, 515.  
 Thinking, iv. 421.  
 Thirst, vi. 352; viii. 241.  
 Satisfied, xi. 234.  
 Benefit of, vi. 366.  
 Price of, vi. 364.  
 Search for, vi. 355.  
 of the Soul, vi. 355; xi. 230 ff., 233\*, 238, 327, 328, 330, 330\*, 331; xx. 419, 420.  
 Source of Satisfaction, vi. 360.  
 Universal, vi. 352.  
 Thirsty, Invitation to, vi. 351; xx. 419.  
 Thomas, Confession of, xii. 361, 381.  
 Doubt of, xii. 366; xviii. 35.  
 Thorn in the Flesh, xvi. 289.  
 Thoroughness, v. 383.  
 Thought, in the Bible, vii. 469.  
 Generating feeling, xvi. 278.  
 Thoughtlessness, x. 328.  
 Thoughts, i. 437; x. 15; xiii. 222, 462\*; xiv. 241; xvi. 279\*.  
 Captivity of, xvi. 273.  
 Explication of Life, xvi. 283.  
 Good, xiv. 334, 335\*; xvi. 276.  
 Mastery of, xvi. 279.  
 Material of Character, xvi. 276.  
 Power of, xvi. 274, 277.  
 Shaping Destiny, xvi. 285\*.  
 Wrong, vi. 377; ix. 44, 50; xiv. 332\*, 339; xv. 299; xvi. 66, 281, 284.  
 Throne of Grace, xviii. 337, 339.  
 Tide, Emblem of Holy Spirit, vii. 446.  
 Power of, vi. 235.  
 Time, iv. 237\*; xiv. 160, 161\*.  
 and Eternity, iv. 236.  
 Immensity of, v. 162.  
 Lost, xvii. 262.  
 Needed for Holiness, xvii. 62.  
 Passing of, viii. 372; xv. 214\*, 219\*, 233\*; xvii. 255, 255\*, 264.  
 Reckoning, xvi. 106.  
 Redeeming, xvii. 251, 259\*, 261, 264.  
 Right Use of, iv. 227; viii. 372; x. 406; xvii. 256.  
 Shortness of, xv. 211, 213, 215, 217\*, 220\*; xvii. 259\*.  
 Sphinx, a Symbol of, xx. 165.  
 as Test, v. 161; xv. 163.  
 Value of, viii. 167\*; ix. 486\*; xi. 417, 418, 419\*; xv. 217; xvii. 256, 262.  
 To-day, iv. 232\*; xvii. 256\*, 427; xviii. 268\*.  
 Work of, vii. 280.  
 Toil, vi. 248\*; viii. 244\*, 387; ix. 171\*. [See Work.]  
 Tolerance, ii. 48; xiv. 456, 458, 459; xv. 244, 245, 261, 262; xvi. 391.  
 To-morrow, iv. 229; vii. 326; ix. 503; xiii. 205; xv. 135.  
 Tongues, Gift of, xiii. 38; xv. 353.  
 Too Late, ix. 383; x. 282; xi. 420, 423\*.

Touch, v. 265.  
 Trade, vi. 357.  
 Tradition, iii. 152.  
 Training, ii. 395; v. 312; xii. 278; xvii. 108, 360, 413; xviii. 125, 130.  
     Intellectual, v. 316.  
 Tranquillity, viii. 279; xiii. 402.  
 Transfiguration, i. 323, 325; viii. 337, 346\*; x. 100; xiv. 239.  
 Transformation, i. 66; iii. 288; vi. 62; vii. 71; xiv. 239; xvi. 190, 199; xvii. 126; xviii. 179, 357; xx. 197.  
     into Christ's Image, xii. 301; xvi. 81, 94.  
 Transgression, Universal, vi. 326.  
     [See Sin.]  
 Transitory, i. 384\*.  
 Transplanting, vii. 154.  
 Treachery, vi. 291; vii. 295.  
 Treasure, iv. 290.  
     in Heaven, ix. 267; x. 315, 316.  
     Peculiar, vii. 503.  
 Tree (the Cross), xix. 108.  
 Tree of Knowledge, vi. 368.  
     of Life, i. 113-128, 127\*; xx. 61, 66, 67, 390.  
     Access to, xx. 390.  
     Recovery of, i. 123; xx. 391.  
 Trees, Symbolism of, i. 82.  
 Trial, Disciplinary, xvi. 112, 113\*, 115; xvii. 221, 222; xix. 84.  
     of Faith, i. 184-187.  
     Meaning of, xv. 285, 289, 290, 291\*.  
     Pressure of, vii. 151.  
     Purifying, vii. 90; viii. 41; xvi. 111; xvii. 395, 399\*.  
 Tribulation, ii. 389; xiv. 302, 310; xvii. 349; xx. 90, 93, 188, 201.  
 Trifles, ii. 400; v. 282; ix. 365, 461; x. 309, 313; xviii. 466. [See Small Things.]  
     Seeming, ii. 200.  
 Trinity, viii. 445; xvi. 257, 311; xix. 331, 332.  
     Love of the, xix. 332.  
 Trisagion, vi. 105.  
 Triumph with Christ, xx. 94\*.  
     in Defeat, xvi. 49.  
 Trouble, iii. 123\*; vii. 300.  
     Mental, vi. 173.  
     Outward, vi. 173.

Trouble—  
     Sanctified, vii. 300.  
     Spiritual, vi. 173.  
 Troubles, Little, xvii. 426\*, 430, 434.  
 Trust, ii. 517; iii. 37-53, 253; ix. 86, 244; xii. 53; xiv. 80, 81\*, 99\*, 118\*.  
     Entire, xix. 148, 149.  
     in God (or Christ), v. 211; viii. 170; ix. 196\*, 250\*, 287; x. 191; xi. 214, 215; xii. 54\*, 87, 87\*, 304\*; xiii. 125, 145, 146, 148, 364, 402, 468, 469\*; xiv. 185\*; xv. 224, 395, 396, 397, 398\*; xvi. 132, 133\*, 138\*; xvii. 49, 155, 320\*; xviii. 187, 188, 190, 195, 196, 198, 200, 322, 475\*; xix. 68, 144, 145\*, 146, 209, 342.  
     Inextinguishable, iii. 37.  
     in Man, iv. 377; ix. 306\*; xi. 468.  
     a Power for Good, x. 61; xiv. 337.  
 Trustfulness, Children's, vi. 141.  
 Truth, iv. 456\*; viii. 58; xi. 53, 55, 58, 255, 257; xvii. 247\*; xx. 295.  
     Battle of, x. 11, 12.  
     Buying and Selling, v. 327, 331, 339.  
     Christ as the, xi. 58, 61\*, 382; xii. 107, 118, 146, 317.  
     Desire of, xi. 384.  
     Divine, vii. 486; xi. 53.  
     Fidelity to, v. 328; xi. 59; xiii. 242, 242\*; xiv. 333\*.  
     Fruit of the Spirit, xvii. 237, 246.  
     God's, vii. 485.  
     Kinds of, v. 329.  
     Kingdom of, xii. 311, 312.  
     Knowing the, xi. 383, 384.  
     Liberating, xi. 369, 376, 385.  
     Love of, v. 330; xix. 417, 418.  
     Principle of Life, xi. 380.  
     Sanctification by, xii. 304.  
     Search after, xviii. 34; xix. 220.  
     Seeking, xii. 321, 322, 323.  
     Spirit of, xii. 145, 251; xvii. 217.  
     Spiritual, v. 331; xi. 136.  
     Torch of, xv. 86.  
     Unpopular, xiii. 242.  
     Victory, xii. 315.  
     Weighing, ix. 173\*.  
     Worship in, xi. 255.  
 Truthfulness, xi. 59, 257, 379, 380.  
 Turning (Conversion), vii. 205.  
     from Evil, vii. 204.

- Unbelief, vi. 278; ix. 217, 218, 220, 221; xii. 226, 228, 229, 383; xiv. 195\*; xv. 491.  
 Loneliness of, xi. 283, 284.  
 Uncleaness, xx. 332, 333.  
 Unconscious Loss, ii. 195.  
 Unction, ix. 371.  
 Underneath, ii. 71.  
 Understanding, Enlightened, xiii. 446, 447\*.  
 Unexpectedness, iii. 374.  
 Unfaithfulness, Loss by, xi. 165.  
 Unfitness, Man's, vi. 123 ff.  
 Unforgiveness, x. 301.  
 Ungodliness, xviii. 259.  
 Union—  
     With Christ, xii. 186; xiii. 337, 341, 342, 499; xv. 61; xvii. 406, 474, 508, 509, 510; xviii. 119, 487; xx. 253.  
     With God, ix. 508\*; x. 229; xi. 254; xiii. 440; xvii. 508\*; xix. 25, 254\*.  
 Unity, v. 127, 135, 140; xiii. 47, 48.  
     Blessings of, v. 136; xv. 74.  
     Christian, v. 129; xvii. 78, 105, 159; xviii. 76.  
     in Diversity, v. 129.  
     and Individuality, v. 130.  
     of Mankind, xii. 188.  
     Realization of, v. 131.  
     Secret of, v. 128.  
     Spirit of, v. 133.  
     Strength in, xiii. 55; xvii. 4.  
 Universality, vii. 211; ix. 490.  
 Universe, i. 5, 7; vi. 111.  
     a Manifestation of God, i. 270; xvii. 204.  
 University, vi. 123.  
 Unknown God, xiii. 157.  
 Unpopularity, fear of, vi. 281.  
 Unrest, ix. 175, 205; xi. 230, 232, 328, 330\*.  
 Unsatisfied, viii. 368\*; xi. 230, 231, 231\*, 232, 233, 233\*, 330\*, 338, 338\*. [See Dissatisfaction.]  
 Unseen, i. 20; iv. 437.  
     Friend, vi. 503.  
     Influence of, xviii. 417 ff.  
     Reality, xviii. 449.  
     World, ii. 484, 484\*.  
 Unselfishness, iii. 9; ix. 327; xiii. 173, 475; xiv. 258, 406, 406\*; xvi. 18, 269.  
 Unworldliness, ii. 51; xi. 168; xiv. 268, 269; xvii. 281, 282.  
 Unworthiness, Isaiah's, vi. 102.  
 Upward, v. 38.  
 Usefulness, vi. 435.  
 Uzziah, vi. 70.  
 Valley of Dry Bones, ii. 22; vii. 234, 235.  
 Variety of Gifts, xx. 349, 350.  
 Veil, xvi. 85, 86, 87, 94.  
     of His flesh, xviii. 397.  
 Venture of Faith. [See Faith, Venture.]  
 Veracity, vi. 17.  
 Verily, verily, xii. 252.  
 Versatility, xv. 258.  
 Vessel, Marred, vii. 77.  
 Vicarious Atonement, vi. 304, 311; ix. 472, 473; xvii. 328, 471\*; xix. 86, 88, 105, 121. [See Vicarious Suffering.]  
     Conquest, ix. 31.  
     Healing, vi. 303.  
     Punishment, vi. 314; xix. 258.  
     Sacrifice, xi. 459; xiii. 317, 318; xvi. 226, 227.  
     Suffering, vi. 313, 344, 345; xi. 210; xiii. 99; xv. 39; xvi. 228; xvii. 349; xix. 104, 118, 121, 122.  
 Vicariousness, vi. 311.  
 Victory, i. 110\*; xv. 86.  
     through Christ, xv. 87\*.  
     over Death, xviii. 8.  
     of Failure, xv. 40.  
     of Goodness, viii. 396.  
     Hope of, xv. 410.  
     Joy of, xix. 60.  
     through Obedience, viii. 61; xiii. 224\*.  
     over Sin, x. 378; xi. 166, 167; xvii. 502.  
     over the World, xi. 167; xix. 389.  
 View, Point of, i. 170.  
 Vindication, iii. 80.  
 Vine, Israel as, xii. 183.  
     True, xii. 183, 188\*.  
 Virgin, Purification, x. 73\*.  
 Virtue, i. 136; ix. 331\*; xi. 84; xvi. 391; xix. 162.  
     added to Faith, xix. 166, 167.  
     as Courage, xix. 165.  
     as Efficacy, xix. 163.  
     Reward, xviii. 133.  
     Rooted in Faith, xix. 155, 161.



- Visible, ii. 473 ff.  
 Shadow of Invisible, x. 446.
- Vision, ii. 264\* ; iii. 153, 154, 157 ; iv. 16, 17, 150, 437, 441 ; vi. 74, 75, 217 ; vii. 133 ; xii. 299 ; xiii. 113\* , 114\* , 122, 212, 229, 231 ; xiv. 66, 155 ; xvi. 128, 174 ; xvii. 511.
- Breadth of, iv. 443 ; vi. 253, 254.  
 of Christ, ix. 471\* ; xix. 288, 289, 291.  
 The Divine, iii. 157 ; xiii. 229 ; xx. 350.
- of Duty, vi. 118.  
 of Ezekiel, vii. 181.  
 of God, i. 16\* ; iii. 158, 283 ; vi. 68, 69 ff. ; viii. 85, 87\* , 89\* , 90 ; xix. 417.
- Obedience to, xiii. 211, 220, 228.  
 Protecting Influence of, xii. 287.  
 of Self, vi. 100.  
 Source of, xiii. 219.  
 Spiritual, ii. 480.
- Visitation, Day of, x. 399, 405.
- Vitality, xi. 441, 442.
- Vocation, ii. 253 ; ix. 274 ; xvii. 47.
- Voice, Gentle, iv. 266.  
 of God. [See God, Voice.]  
 from Heaven, x. 153.
- Volcano, i. 439.
- Vow, iv. 394 ; ix. 220.
- Vulgarity, xx. 333, 334.
- Wages of Love, xiii. 347.  
 of Sin, xiii. 345.
- Waiting, iii. 339\* ; iv. 21, 35\* ; vi. 239, 244 ; xiii. 125 ; xiv. 99\* .  
 with Assurance, iv. 26.  
 Courageously, iv. 21.  
 Difficulty of, vi. 240.  
 with Faith, iv. 22.  
 on God, vi. 235  
 with Patience, iv. 24 ; x. 101 ; xiv. 65 ; xvi. 463.  
 for Power, xiii. 11, 12\* .  
 for Salvation, xiii. 11.  
 with Prayer, iv. 26.  
 with Regularity, iv. 28.
- Wakefulness, xv. 486.
- Walking, vi. 245.  
 to Christ, vi. 258.  
 with Christ, vi. 257 ; ix. 142\* .  
 by Faith, xvi. 131, 132, 137.  
 with God, i. 151 ; iii. 104 ; vii. 369, 370.
- Walking—  
 Life as, xix. 220.  
 in the Light, xix. 217, 218.  
 by Sight, xvi. 132, 133, 143.
- Wall of Fire, vii. 406.
- Wall of Partition, vi. 339.
- Wall-less City, vii. 397.
- Wants, iii. 399.
- War, ii. 174, 177\* .  
 Abolition of, vi. 53 ff. ; x. 57.  
 and Christianity, vi. 55 ; x. 57.  
 Cost of, vi. 53.  
 Cruelty of, vi. 55.  
 as Discipline, vii. 158.  
 Losses in, vi. 55.  
 Moral Value of, vi. 56 ff.
- Warning, xiii. 127.
- Washing, Ceremonial, xviii. 402 ; xx. 382.  
 Robes, xx. 382, 384, 385, 386.
- Waste, xiv. 281.
- Watching, Watchfulness, ix. 435, 437, 440, 443, 446, 450, 451\* ; xii. 87\* ; xiv. 219, 281 ; xv. 486, 488 ; xvi. 449\* ; xviii. 61\* ; xix. 173, 203 ; xx. 118, 130.
- Watchman, Answer, vi. 160.  
 Office of, vi. 158.
- Water, iii. 411 ; vi. 369 ; xx. 419.  
 Cry for, vi. 177.  
 in the Desert, vi. 150 ; xx. 418.  
 Drawing, vi. 151.  
 Gift of God, vi. 150.  
 of Life, vi. 500 ; xx. 7, 213, 214, 422, 423, 424.  
 Made Wine, xi. 122, 131\* .  
 Symbol of Salvation, vi. 149 ; viii. 241.  
 Symbol of the Spirit, iii. 411.
- Water-Seller, vi. 354.
- Waters, Living, vii. 3 ; xi. 234, 325.
- Way, iv. 417, 418 ; xiv. 389\* .  
 of Access to God, xviii. 391, 394.  
 All the, ii. 11.  
 Appointed, xii. 447\* .  
 Broad, viii. 196.  
 Christ as, iii. 206\* ; xii. 107, 112, 115\* , 117\* ; xviii. 391, 395, 396 ; xix. 336, 396\* .  
 Cleansing one's, iv. 415.  
 of Darkness, v. 228.  
 Evil, vii. 204.  
 of Life, vii. 204.  
 Living, xviii. 394.

Way—

- Narrow, viii. 201.
- One's own, v. 166, 167.
- Parting of the, ix. 126.
- of Sin, v. 228, 229, 231.
- the Truth, the Life, xii. 107.
- Ways, Two, v. 227; viii. 203.
- Weak, Obligation to the, viii. 232, 417; xiv. 455, 468; xv. 240.
- Weak Things, Power of, ii. 451.
- Weakness, ii. 149; iv. 55; xiii. 291; xiv. 460, 464\*.
- Comfort in, xvi. 9.
- Mental, xvi. 416.
- Moral, vi. 330; xv. 290.
- Physical, xvi. 9, 415.
- Strength in, xvi. 289, 302, 401.
- Wealth. [See Money.]
- Dangers of, v. 347; vii. 11, 12\*; x. 261, 267; xiv. 259\*; xviii. 146, 147, 148.
- not an Evil, v. 346; x. 259; xviii. 144.
- not Happiness, xviii. 152.
- Secondary importance of, x. 260.
- a Trust, x. 267, 271; xviii. 144.
- Weariness, viii. 263; ix. 171\*; xiii. 461, 461 f.\*; xvi. 447.
- Cure for, xvi. 460.
- of Self, xvi. 461\*.
- Weaving, xvi. 101\*.
- Wedding Garment, xx. 269, 270.
- Weeping, v. 85.
- Weighing Sin, xix. 244\*.
- Weights, xviii. 465.
- Welcome of Christ, xi. 270, 271, 272\*; xiii. 281\*.
- Well-doing, vi. 11 f.
- Well pleased, x. 60.
- Wells, ii. 523; xx. 419.
- Opening of, vi. 153.
- White, xx. 197, 198, 384.
- Robes, xx. 180, 196, 197, 198, 199, 202, 271, 382 ff.
- Stone, xx. 103.
- Whiteness, xiii. 196.
- Wickedness, Forsaking, vi. 375; xv. 179.
- Widow's Mite, ix. 353.
- Wild Beasts, ix. 53, 55\*.
- Wilderness, i. 305, 311; vi. 178; ix. 35, 58, 59.
- Will, ii. 141; vii. 206; ix. 27, 28, 283, 428; xi. 304, 305; xiv. 463\*; xvii. 306, 309\*, 534.

Will—

- to Believe, xii. 44.
- Bondage of the, xi. 372.
- for Deed, xiii. 274.
- Free, ii. 141-143; v. 452; ix. 124, 127\*; x. 69; xi. 390; xiii. 223; xv. 78; xvi. 75; xvii. 307, 310; xx. 424.
- towards God, v. 439; xiv. 42.
- God's, ii. 467-469, 481\*; iii. 316, 341, 342; iv. 91, 162\*, 443; vi. 120; vii. 82, 367; viii. 143; xi. 308; xii. 162\*; xiv. 241, 244\*; xv. 429\*; xvi. 346, 346\*; xvii. 304, 320\*, 330, 455; xviii. 134, 135.
- Guided, xiii. 448.
- in Harmony with God's, xiii. 486; xiv. 303; xv. 82; xvii. 535\*; xix. 23; xx. 237\*.
- Obedient, xii. 442.
- Power, x. 393; xii. 45; xvi. 292; xix. 164.
- Willingness, iv. 356; v. 86; xi. 266, 307, 309; xx. 423.
- Wind, vi. 174; xiii. 31.
- Emblem of Holy Spirit, xvii. 344.
- Windows, vii. 257.
- Wine on the Lees, vii. 147.
- Wings of Dove, vi. 253.
- of Eagle, vi. 251.
- Winning the Soul, x. 415.
- of Souls, v. 269.
- Winnowing, x. 454, 455.
- Winter, Promise of, xv. 439\*; xx. 234.
- Wisdom, iv. 235; x. 92, 93; xv. 18, 24\*.
- Aristotelian, v. 200.
- Beginning of, v. 197, 201.
- of God, v. 260; xvii. 136.
- Greek, v. 199; xv. 8.
- Hebrew, v. 200, 201.
- Indian, v. 198.
- as the Law of God, v. 258.
- Oriental, v. 197.
- Platonic, v. 199.
- Simplicity of, xvii. 525, 526, 527\*.
- True, v. 203.
- Wise men, viii. 19.
- Wishing, x. 250.
- "Within you," vii. 224.
- Witness of the Spirit, xiii. 481; xv. 8\*.

## 78 THE GREAT TEXTS OF THE BIBLE

- Witness-bearing for Christ, vii. 474, 475; ix. 143, 144\*, 145, 146; x. 173; xii. 151, 217; xiii. 14, 16, 17; xviii. 276.  
 Witnesses, Cloud of, xi. 290; xviii. 61\*, 463, 469.  
 Woman, ii. 299, 468.  
   Work, ix. 377; xvii. 109, 110\*.  
 Wonder and Admiration, iv. 431; ix. 190.  
   and Awe, iv. 432.  
   Sense of, iv. 429, 430; ix. 189.  
 Wonderful, Counsellor, vi. 133.  
 Word, Appropriation of, xvii. 530.  
   Christ as, xi. 3, 5, 14\*, 15\*, 27, 30; xx. 365.  
   Christ's, xvii. 521.  
   of God in Creation, xi. 30.  
   of God (Bible), ix. 193; xii. 305; xvii. 523\*, 524, 525\*, 528.  
   Incarnate, xi. 27; xvii. 524; xviii. 160.  
   Indwelling, xvii. 519, 530.  
   Nature of, xi. 8.  
   and Spirit, xi. 15.  
   Worth of, xi. 12.  
 Words, xi. 7; xv. 51; xvi. 432\*.  
   Comfortable, xi. 186.  
   of Eternal Life, xi. 291.  
 Work, ii. 178\*, 399\*, 400, 526; iv. 172, 172\*, 319-334, 330\*, 331\*; v. 379, 380, 385; vi. 197, 356; ix. 141, 175, 386; xi. 416, 423\*; xiv. 249.  
   Absorbing, x. 18.  
   Appointed by God, xi. 414; xiv. 269, 404\*; xv. 76\*, 85\*, 102; xvi. 346.  
   Choosing, xvi. 345, 455\*.  
   for Christ, iv. 62, 391; ix. 138; xiv. 294, 295\*.  
   Daily, iv. 64, 319; xviii. 162, 428, 449; xiv. 376\*; xviii. 268\*.  
   Discipline of, xiv. 253.  
   Expression of God, xi. 33.  
   Faithful, xi. 321; xiv. 280, 403; xv. 72, 316; xvi. 450; xviii. 471.  
   Finished, xi. 423\*.  
   for the Future, x. 265\*, 267.  
   for God, xi. 415, 415\*; xv. 75, 308, 308\*, 311 ff.; xvi. 346\*, 465\*.  
   God in, iv. 327.  
   God's Calling, iv. 325; xiv. 269.  
   God's perfect, x. 135\*.  
 Work—  
   Honourable, ix. 153, 154.  
   Humble, xv. 72, 73, 229\*.  
   Independent of Individuals, xix. 71.  
   Individual, iv. 61.  
   Influenced by Ideals, xiii. 226; xv. 311.  
   and Joy, ii. 526; iv. 326; ix. 387\*; xiv. 294.  
   a Law of Man's Life, iv. 321.  
   Life's, iv. 63.  
   a Necessity, xi. 412.  
   Painful, ii. 400; xv. 317\*.  
   Painstaking, xv. 75.  
   Power of, iv. 328.  
   and Rest, iv. 331, 335\*; ix. 386.  
   Result of unseen, xvi. 101\*.  
   its own Reward, xii. 118.  
   Sacred and Secular, ix. 152.  
   Satisfaction in, ix. 152, 387\*.  
   as Service, iv. 327; xviii. 428; x. 134, 139; xv. 312\*.  
   Silent, xviii. 455\*.  
   Time to, xi. 411, 417.  
   of To-day, vii. 280.  
   Unsatisfying, xx. 420.  
   Unseen, xv. 75, 84, 169.  
   Variety in, xv. 72, 72\*.  
   as Worship, xviii. 269\*.  
 Working with God, iv. 328; vi. 197; xviii. 172, 274, 283; xi. 125, 413, 416; xii. 288; xiii. 17, 194\*; xiv. 73; xv. 69, 80; xvii. 307; xix. 19, 202.  
 Workman, Christ as. [See Christ, Carpenter.]  
 Workmanship, God's, xvii. 35.  
 Works, Dead, xviii. 376.  
   and Faith, xviii. 378.  
   Following the Dead, xx. 249.  
   Good, xii. 194; xvii. 40; xviii. 47.  
   Religious, viii. 261; xiii. 240.  
 World, iii. 84\*, 181 ff., 278; ix. 200; xi. 191; xix. 390; xx. 75.  
   Absorbing, xix. 396.  
   Assaults, xix. 393.  
   in Bible, xv. 225; xviii. 87.  
   and Christ, x. 8, 9, 11, 13; xi. 199, 212; xvi. 368; xviii. 88, 262; xx. 75.  
   and Church, xiv. 236; xix. 319, 392; xx. 129.  
   Cry of the, vi. 161.  
   Death to the, xi. 508\*.

World—

- Despising the, xix. 208 f.
- Enmity to God, xii. 237 ; xiii. 505 ; xvi. 476.
- Forsaking the, xix. 91.
- and God, xi. 194, 218 ; xvii. 331\*.
- as God's School, xvii. 221\*.
- Kingdom of the, xx. 223.
- Love of the, xi. 225\*.
- Need of the, ix. 139.
- the Next, xix. 234.
- that Perisheth, ix. 201.
- a Place of Training, xii. 276, 278.
- Possessing the, xv. 121, 125\*.
- Power of the, xix. 392.
- Protection from the, xii. 284.
- Re-creation of the, vi. 167.
- Rejecting the Spirit, xii. 137.
- Renouncing the, xvii. 331\* ; xviii. 260.
- Resisting the, xviii. 452.
- as a Revelation of God, xv. 226 ; xvii. 204.
- Rightly used, xi. 139 ; xiv. 267 ; xv. 226.
- Seen and Unseen, xvi. 120, 122, 123\*, 126.
- Sin of the, xi. 79, 81.
- a Sphere of Service, xv. 228.
- the Suffering, xi. 81.
- the Transitory, xv. 229, 233\*.
- Unsatisfying, ix. 206 ; xi. 231 ; xii. 55.
- Unseen, viii. 355 ; xv. 32\* ; xvi. 120, 121, 122, 123\*, 124, 126.
- Value of the, ix. 200.
- Victory of the, xix. 394, 395.
- over the, xix. 389, 400, 401, 402 ; xx. 75.
- Worldliness, xi. 283 ; xiii. 462\* ; xiv. 232, 259 ; xvii. 282.
- Worldly Lusts, xviii. 260.
- Spirit, ii. 419.
- Worlds, Three, vi. 198\*.
- Seen and Unseen, xii. 374 ; xvi. 119, 120, 120\*, 122, 126.

Worry, x. 19 ; xvii. 426, 427\* ; xviii. 323. [See Anxiety, Care.]

Worship, ix. 392 ; x. 224\*, 270.

Abstention from, v. 78.

Bodily, xix. 77.

Call to, v. 66.

Corporate, i. 75.

a Duty, xiii. 194.

Elevating, xi. 250.

Forms of, xi. 246.

the Glory of Man, xi. 250.

a Necessity, v. 66.

Neglect of, v. 67.

Object of, xi. 246.

Place of, xi. 245.

Public, x. 120.

Sacrificial, xix. 75.

Spirit of, v. 73.

Spiritual, xi. 251, 252, 253.

True, xi. 240-257.

Wrath, God's, vi. 147.

Holy, xx. 210.

of the Lamb, xx. 210.

Wreck, Moral, v. 264.

Wrestling with God, i. 231-242.

Wrong made Right, xii. 331, 452. [See Restitution.]

Thoughts, vi. 377.

Yahweh, Meaning and Derivation of, i. 280.

Yea and Amen, xvi. 29.

Yearning, i. 59\* ; iii. 291\* ; iv. 455.

Yoke, viii. 271, 272, 276, 283, 320.

Youth, ii. 369 ; iv. 302, 302\*, 363 ; v. 409-413, 423, 424, 428.

Freshness of, v. 412.

Joy of, v. 412.

Preciousness of, xi. 422.

Religious, v. 428.

Zeal, ix. 486 ; xiii. 416 ; xiv. 198 ; xvii. 132 ; xix. 170.

Misdirected, xix. 174.

Zechariah, Message, vii. 395-399.

Vision of the Candlestick, vii. 432.







## DATE DUE

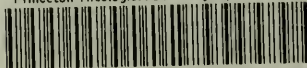
|    |    |    |     |
|----|----|----|-----|
| 1  | 2  | 3  | 4   |
| 5  | 6  | 7  | 8   |
| 9  | 10 | 11 | 12  |
| 13 | 14 | 15 | 16  |
| 17 | 18 | 19 | 20  |
| 21 | 22 | 23 | 24  |
| 25 | 26 | 27 | 28  |
| 29 | 30 | 31 | 32  |
| 33 | 34 | 35 | 36  |
| 37 | 38 | 39 | 40  |
| 41 | 42 | 43 | 44  |
| 45 | 46 | 47 | 48  |
| 49 | 50 | 51 | 52  |
| 53 | 54 | 55 | 56  |
| 57 | 58 | 59 | 60  |
| 61 | 62 | 63 | 64  |
| 65 | 66 | 67 | 68  |
| 69 | 70 | 71 | 72  |
| 73 | 74 | 75 | 76  |
| 77 | 78 | 79 | 80  |
| 81 | 82 | 83 | 84  |
| 85 | 86 | 87 | 88  |
| 89 | 90 | 91 | 92  |
| 93 | 94 | 95 | 96  |
| 97 | 98 | 99 | 100 |

DEMCO 38-297



BS491 .H35 v.21  
Index to the great texts of the Bible.

Princeton Theological Seminary-Speer Library



1 1012 00057 7447